This Transcript has not been proof read or corrected. It is a working tool for the Tribunal for use in preparing its judgment. It will be placed on the Tribunal Website for readers to see how matters were conducted at the public hearing of these proceedings and is not to be relied on or cited in the context of any other proceedings. The Tribunal's judgment in this matter will be the final and definitive record.

IN THE COMPETITION APPEAL TRIBUNAL

London WC1A.2EB

Wednesday, 12th November 2008

Before:

THE HONOURABLE MR JUSTICE GERALD BARLING (President)

PROFESSOR JOHN PICKERING MR. GRAHAM MATHER

Sitting as a Tribunal in England and Wales

BETWEEN:

TESCO PLC

and

THE COMPETITION COMMISSION

and

WAITROSE LIMITED MARKS AND SPENCER PLC **ASDA STORES LIMITED** THE ASSOCIATION OF CONVENIENCE STORES

Interveners

Transcribed from tape by Beverley F. Nunnery & Co. Official Shorthand Writers and Tape Transcribers Quality House, Quality Court, Chancery Lane, London WC2A 1HP Tel: 020 7831 5627 Fax: 020 7831 7737

HEARING – DAY TWO

Victoria House **Bloomsbury Place**

Case No. 1104/6/8/08

Applicant

Respondent

APPEARANCES

Mr. Nicholas Green QC, Mr. Mark Hoskins and Mr. Julian Gregory (instructed by Freshfields Bruckhaus Deringer LLP) appeared on behalf of Tesco Plc.

Mr. Peter Roth QC, Mr. Daniel Beard, Ms Valentina Sloane and Mr. Ewan West (instructed by the Treasury Solicitor) appeared on behalf of the Competition Commission.

Mr. Tim Ward (instructed by Slaughter and May) appeared on behalf of Asda Stores Limited.

Ms Kassie Smith (instructed by Lovells LLP) appeared on behalf of Waitrose Limited.

Mr. Robert O'Donoghue (instructed by SJ Berwin LLP) appeared on behalf of Marks and Spencer Plc.

MR. GREEN: Yesterday before the break I was dealing with the question of best practice in
relation to the conduct of an assessment of cost. Before I return to that, can I hand up a
one-page note simply responding to the question that, Mr. Mather, you posed yesterday
about para. 7.40 of the Competition Commission's report, and an observation made by
Tesco. We checked the background documents which led to that sentence being included.
It can be addressed very shortly. (Same handed) It is a very short point. The sentence in
the report said,

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

"Tesco, however, stated that it knew of no case where a planning application had failed solely because of the lack of identifiable need".

"The key in that sentence was the word 'solely'. The sentence reports one aspect of Tesco's submissions to the Commission about the planning regime is that Tesco had looked at those of its own applications which had been refused, and concluded that the refusal had not in any case been solely because of a failure to prove need. Other aspects of the planning test, such as the sequential test which the Commission refers to in its report, and the retail impact test, had also been failed.

We have set out an excerpt from the actual submission. The point is that it is not just the need requirement in the planning regime which constitutes a barrier to entry; it is also the existence of other requirements as so found by the Competition Commission. I hope that is helpful.

I would like to take you now to the Ofcom guidance on better policy making which is at Tab 22 of the authorities' bundle. This paper is concerned with the desirability of, and the method of, conducting impact assessments. There are a number of paragraphs that are of relevance particular to the analysis. I think it is appropriate to start with some of the context of this report so that you can see what Ofcom is seeking to achieve. Under s.1, para. 1.1 Ofcom makes what we submit is an elementary point of good regulation. At p.3 of the internal number of the report, the paragraph says,

27 "The decisions which Ofcom makes can impose significant costs on our 28 stakeholders and it is important for us to think very carefully before adding to the 29 burden of regulation. One of our key regulatory principles is that we have a bias 30 against intervention. This means that a high hurdle must be overcome before we 31 regulate. If intervention is justified, we aim to choose the least intrusive means of 32 achieving our objectives, recognising the potential for regulation to reduce 33 competition. These guidelines explain how Impact Assessments will be used to 34 help us apply these principles in a transparent and justifiable way".

1	They then cite from the Better Regulation taskforce of September 2003. They put in bold,
2	because they plainly attach importance to the following quotation,
3	"The option of not intervening should always be seriously considered.
4	Sometimes the fact that a market is working imperfectly is used to justify taking
5	action. But, no market ever works perfectly, while the effects of regulation
6	and its unintended consequences may be worse than the effects of the imperfect
7	market".
8	In s.5, which starts on p.12 of the internal numbering, Ofcom in a chapter entitled 'What
9	stages are involved in an Impact Assessment?' explains the nature of the assessment. A
10	preliminary observation that we make is that there is no magic, or no term of art, involved
11	in the concept of an impact assessment. It is an integral part, we would submit, of
12	proportionality and of reasonableness. It would be an integral part of any test of
13	comprehensiveness or practicability. That would apply regardless of whether or not a
14	statute specifically mandates a regulator to conduct an impact assessment. Indeed, a
15	reflection of that is found in para. 5.1 of the Ofcom document which starts with this
16	sentence.
17	"A key principle is that an Impact Assessment should be proportionate to the
18	likely impact of our decision".
19	Ofcom therefore links impact assessment with the concept of proportionality. We rely upon
20	the Competition Commission's skeleton at para. 50. I will read it to you (because it is
21	short and you need not turn it up),
22	"The Commission fully accepts that it should take account of the relevant costs
23	associated with its chosen remedies".
24	Then it refers to report paras. 11.381 et seq. That is p.23, para. 50 of the Competition
25	Commission's skeleton.
26	So, the Competition Commission accepts that it must (a) take account of, (b) costs which
27	(c) are relevant, and (d) which are associated with a particular remedy. We submit there is
28	no sensible dispute between the parties that a proper assessment of the costs is required to
29	be undertaken.
30	If one returns to the Ofcom document, Ofcom helpfully sets out the stages that it believes
31	are involved in an impact assessment in para. 5.4. Again, we would submit that those six
32	stages are inherent in any sensible assessment of costs, whether one puts it under the rubric
33	of comprehensiveness, practicability or reasonableness. They are defining the issue we
34	need to consider in identifying the citizen or consumer interests; defining the policy

1	objective; identifying the options; identifying the impact on different types of stakeholders;
2	identifying any impacts on competition; assessing the impacts and choosing the best
3	option.
4	That, we submit, is a very broad and reasonably accurate description of any impact
5	assessment.
6	Ofcom also makes the point that the nature of an impact assessment will vary from case to
7	case. They do not accept it is a single algebraic formula which you apply to any particular
8	set of facts - it is applied flexibly and proportionately, depending upon the importance of
9	the issue and a range of other factors. It is not therefore a precise term of art.
10	In the context of actually applying the test Ofcom starts with a proposition that we say is
11	implicit in s.134 and which the Competition Commission accepts (because I showed you
12	the paragraph in their guidance yesterday which reflects that) that the starting point is not
13	to change anything.
14	Paragraph 5.13, p.14 of the internal numbering, says,
15	"When identifying the possible options, we will generally start by considering the
16	option of not changing the regulatory framework, either by not introducing
17	regulation or by retaining existing regulation. This option - no new intervention -
18	will be the benchmark or base case against which other options will be judged,
19	i.e. what costs and benefits would be incurred additional to those which would be
20	incurred if there were no new intervention".
21	In 5.25 Ofcom makes what we submit again is a very obvious point, that in choosing the
22	best option for a remedy one needs to assess costs and benefits. 5.25, p.16, says as follows:
23	"Choosing the best option will involve an assessment of the costs and benefits
24	which would flow from the options selected. However, this will generally inform
25	rather than determine our decision. There are two main reasons for this. First,
26	fulfilling our statutory duties will often mean taking account of issues that would
27	fall outside a narrow consideration of costs and benefits. Secondly, it will often
28	be difficult to quantify all the costs and benefits, in which case, it may be hard to
29	identify which option has the highest net benefit and choose an option solely on
30	that basis. Nevertheless, every impact of the chosen option would result in costs
31	and/or benefits. If such costs and benefits cannot be quantified (or it is not
32	proportionate to quantify them) they should still be described and taken into
33	account in making our decision."

1	We strongly endorse that paragraph. We submit that it is just common sense as much as
2	anything. Again, we submit it would fall within each of the two questions which we posed
3	as arising under s.134, the "whether or not" and "if so what remedy". We do not think
4	there is anything unusual about the notion that you should take account of the costs and the
5	benefits of what you are proposing to do. Nor do we suggest that there is anything unusual
6	about a regulator, if unable to quantify a particular cost or benefit, taking account of it in a
7	qualitative manner.
8	THE PRESIDENT: You say that they did not do either of those?
9	MR. GREEN: We say they did not do either of those. They have told us that they did not do
10	either of them.
11	THE PRESIDENT: They have told you they did not do the first, did not quantify it, because it
12	was too difficult.
13	MR. GREEN: There is no evidence that they took account of the costs. Perhaps at a later point -
14	
15	THE PRESIDENT: We are on benefits, are we not, now?
16	MR. GREEN: The benefits, yes. One simply reads the report and one sees what they did. The
17	defence and skeleton tells us that they did not do it. There is no suggestion that as an
18	alternative to quantifying it they carried out the following process of analysis. That is not
19	in the defence or in the skeleton.
20	THE PRESIDENT: This has the statement that if they cannot quantify them they have to take
21	them into account and that can only be done, you say, qualitatively, which must mean some
22	kind of assessment, must it not?
23	MR. GREEN: Can I come back later to what we say the difference between quantitative and
24	qualitative is, because we think logically one can work out a road map for any regulator to
25	take in respect of any remedial decision. There is a logical process which should be
26	identifiable which would inform the steps which a decision maker should take.
27	Paragraph 5.30 under the heading "Analysing costs and benefits":
28	"A key part of our assessment of which is the best option will be an analysis of the
29	benefits and costs that would flow from each option. In doing so, we expect to
30	apply the following principles:
31	- All significant impacts of regulation should be included (regardless of whether
32	the resulting costs and benefits can be quantified) and the types of costs and
33	benefits should be spelled out e.g. whether the costs or benefits are financial or
34	non-financial.

1	- In analysing costs and benefits it is necessary to apply the principle of
2	proportionality, which means it will often be appropriate to focus on the most
3	significant costs and benefits and not spend a disproportionate amount of time
4	considering costs and benefits which are relatively minor.
5	- As far as possible, it should be made clear who bears the costs and who receives
6	the benefits, including those flowing from the impacts on the interests of
7	particular groups or sub-groups of stakeholders. Assumptions should be clearly
8	spelt out.
9	- Only costs and benefits that would be reasonably incurred as a result of an
10	option being implemented (as opposed to costs and benefits that would be
11	incurred anyway) should be taken into account.
12	- Where there is significant uncertainty about the impact of an option, it is good
13	practice to present an analysis of the sensitivity of the results to changes in some
14	of the most important variables. This should help ensure that the Impact
15	Assessment and the final policy decision are more robust.
16	- The cost of complying with regulation e.g. of providing regulatory information
17	or adopting new technical requirements, should be identified if possible, as well as
18	the possible negative impacts of regulation.
19	- Dynamic benefits and costs should be taken into account e.g. regulation may
20	have a wider benefit in terms of enhancing the productivity and competitiveness
21	of the sector.
22	Quantifying costs and benefits
23	- Costs and benefits should be quantified where possible, although benefits in
24	particular may be hard to quantify as they tend to be more uncertain and are often
25	spread across many citizens or consumers.
26	- Precise quantification will often not be possible and we should avoid spurious
27	accuracy. Where quantification is possible, it will often be partial i.e. it is not
28	possible to quantify all the relevant costs and benefits.
29	- Where costs and benefits cannot be quantified precisely, we should aim to give
30	broad estimates e.g. in the order of £x million, or ranges of costs and benefits e.g.
31	between £x million and £y million. It is also helpful to form an idea of the
32	relative size of the respective costs and benefits. As a minimum, costs and
33	benefits should be described qualitatively.

1	- Where it is possible to quantify costs and benefits, we will use the discount rate
2	recommended by HM Treasury (unless there are specific reasons to do otherwise)
3	to discount future costs and benefits and work out the net present value."
4	Then there is a section, 5.31 onwards, in which Ofcom states:
5	"It is also important to consider the risks relating to particular options, for
6	example, the risk that the intended impact would not be achieved or would be
7	delayed by problems with implementation. An option which has a high net
8	benefit, but which carries a high risk, might be less attractive than a lower risk
9	option which has a lower net benefit. The degree of risk will be influenced by the
10	likelihood of it occurring and the extent to which it may be possible to mitigate
11	the risk."
12	Then there is a section on unintended consequences.
13	We submit that the approach adopted by Ofcom makes good sense whatever the statute
14	says, whether it uses the words "impact assessment", "costs benefit analysis",
15	"practicability", "reasonableness" or "comprehensiveness", it is all very much of a one.
16	A further reflection of the importance of that approach is found in the Green Book which is
17	at bundle 4, tab 76. With regard to this document, the Competition Commission expressly
18	claims in its defence that the approach that it adopted to quantification was consistent with
19	this document. The reference to that is Competition Commission defence, para.105, which
20	is file 5, tab 1, p.3490. Paragraph 105 of the defence says as follows:
21	"Far from falling"
22	then they quote the Tesco allegation –
23	" 'far short of satisfying Treasury guidance on how policy proposals should be
24	reviewed' as alleged by Tesco, the Commission's approach to quantification is
25	consistent with the Green Book guidance, which cautions against being
26	'spuriously accurate' and requires quantification of costs and benefits only where
27	this is 'possible and meaningful'; see the extracts cited by Tesco"
28	So the Competition Commission's position is that their approach is consistent with the
29	Green Book, but the only point that they rely upon is that the Green Book does not require
30	them to engage in impossible and unmeaningful quantification, and we are not suggesting
31	that if quantification is impossible that they should do so. We submit the Green Book says,
32	as does the Ofcom guidance, if quantification is not possible there are numerous other
33	techniques which should be taken account of and which were not taken account of in the
34	present case. So they purport to be acting in compliance with the Green Book, and the

1	Green Book is an HM Treasury document, it has a general application. It identifies a
2	process that all government departments and/or decision makers should adopt in relation to
3	decisions which have an impact on – to use the jargon – "stakeholders". Paragraph 2.3 on
4	p.3193 of the bundle, defines the relevance of assessment of costs under the heading: "The
5	Role of Appraisal". It says:
6	"Appraisals should provide an assessment of whether a proposal is worthwhile,
7	and clearly communicate conclusions and recommendations. The essential
8	technique is option appraisal, whereby government intervention is validated,
9	objectives are set, and options are created and reviewed, by analysing their costs
10	and benefits. Within this framework, cost-benefit analysis is recommended, as
11	contrasted with cost-effectiveness analysis below, with supplementary techniques
12	to be used for weighing up those costs and benefits that remain unvalued."
13	Then they define "cost-benefit analysis" as:
14	"Analysis which quantifies in monetary terms as many of the costs and benefits
15	of a proposal as feasible, including items for which the market does not provide a
16	satisfactory measure of economic value."
17	They say "cost-effectiveness analysis is:
18	"Analysis that compares the costs of alternative ways of producing the same or
19	similar outputs"
20	But it does not involve any analysis of the dis-benefits. There is therefore a slight
21	difference between the two approaches.
22	3.2 and 3.3 the Treasury says that cost analysis is relevant in cases of market failure –
23	p.3201 of the bundle under heading: "Reasons for Government Intervention".
24	"3.2 This underlying rationale is usually founded either in market failure or
25	where there are clear government distributional objectives that need to be met.
26	Market failure refers to where the market has not and cannot of itself be expected
27	to deliver an efficient outcome; the intervention that is contemplated will seek to
28	redress this. Distributional objectives are self-explanatory and are based on
29	equity considerations."
30	So a reason for intervention which justifies the approach proposed is a market failure
31	which would precisely describe the exercise in broad terms which the Competition
32	Commission was engaged in.
33	"3.3 Government intervention can incur costs and create economic distortions.
34	These must"

 3 example, a regulation m 4 but might also involve o 	at to determine whether intervention is warranted. For ay be successful in addressing a particular market failure, ther costs that mean overall it is not worthwhile." or not" is reflected and acknowledged to be important at bundle, here the Treasury say that one should examine all costs, there are no benefits if costs exceed benefits and it
 4 but might also involve o 5 So the binary choice of "whether of 	ther costs that mean overall it is not worthwhile." or not" is reflected and acknowledged to be important at bundle, here the Treasury say that one should examine all
5 So the binary choice of "whether	or not" is reflected and acknowledged to be important at bundle, here the Treasury say that one should examine all
	bundle, here the Treasury say that one should examine all
6 the highest level.	
e	
7 At 5.24 and 5.25 at p.3211 of the	costs, there are no benefits if costs exceed benefits and it
8 the benefits and one examines the	
9 says that one gives estimates if pro	ecise quantification not possible.
10 "5.24 The purpose of va	luing benefits is to consider whether an option's benefits
11 are worth its costs, and t	o allow alternative options to be systematically compared
12 in terms of their net bene	efits or net costs."
13 I pause there, a netting process, a	balancing process is one contemplated by the Treasury as
14 integral.	
15 "The general rule is that	benefits should be valued unless it is clearly not
16 practicable to do so. Ev	en if it is not feasible or practicable to value all the
17 benefits of a proposal it	is important to consider valuing the differences between
18 options.	
195.25 In principle, apprai	sals should take account of all benefits to the UK. This
20 means that as well as tak	ing into account the direct effects of interventions, the
21 wider effects on other ar	eas of the economy should also be considered. These
22 effects should be analyse	ed carefully as there may be associated indirect costs,
23 such as environmental co	osts, which would also need to be included in an
24 appraisal. In all cases, th	nese wider effects should be clearly described and
25 considered."	
26 A point I think one is bound to ma	ke there is that the point that comes out of that is the
27 importance of the net approach. C	Clearly statute may circumscribe the exercise slightly
28 because the Competition Commis	sion might say: "It is not for us to take account in a
29 recommendation of environmenta	l consequences, that is for somebody else to take account
30 of in deciding whether to accept o	ur recommendation." So there may be modifications but
31 the underlying point is the one that	t we rely upon.
32 Finally:	
33 "5.29 Where it is conclu	ided that research project to determine valuations is not
34 appropriate, a central est	imate together with a maximum and minimum plausible

1	valuation, should be included. These figures should be included in sensitivity
2	analyses to give assurances that benefit valuation is not critical to the decision to
3	be made. A plausible estimate of the value of a benefit or cost can often be
4	drawn out by considering a range of issues which hare summarised in Annex 2."
5	The word I think we would alight on in para. 5.29 is the word "plausible". Assessment is
6	not an exercise in perfection, it is an exercise in the art of the possible. One is trying to do
7	the best that one can in order to arrive at a result which will inform a decision; necessarily
8	it will have a varying degree of robustness, but that does not mean to say that it should not
9	be done simply because the result may be more or less reliable in any given case.
10	PROFESSOR PICKERING: I feel you are about to move on – is that correct?
11	MR. GREEN: Sort of but not quite – do ask your question anyway.
12	PROFESSOR PICKERING: Thank you. I did not want to interrupt at an inconvenient point.
13	Could I just ask you, in relation to competition authorities, they have a legislative
14	requirement to conduct certain investigations and go about things in a particular way. The
15	documents to which you have drawn our attention, both the Ofcom and the Green Book
16	document do not distinguish between what one might call "macro-assessments" and
17	"micro-assessments" of individual policies and recommendations. I just wonder, offering
18	you both those issues whether in fact you would see that there could be circumstances in
19	which the generality of the Treasury and the Ofcom approaches might be considered to be
20	not applicable to the work of, say, the Competition Commission because they are acting
21	under legislation. Furthermore, whether to require this further impact assessment in even
22	more detailed form – but you are obviously saying should go beyond the normal way in
23	which recommendations for amendments to policy are advanced by such a body, whether
24	these are in fact proportionate in themselves recognising that significant costs of money
25	and time are already incurred and that probably the implications are that to do this as well
26	would further add to the cost burden. Do you see the point I am inviting you to help me on,
27	Mr. Green?
28	MR. GREEN: There are a number of answers to that. First, we are concerned here with a market
29	investigation. There is plainly micro-analysis involved, but it is a macro-exercise; one is
30	dealing with the operation of an entire market segment. The Green book in paras. 3.2 and
31	3.3 specifically refers to market failure and remedies adopted to address market failure as
32	an instance where this approach should be adopted. The Competition Commission, in its

defence, at para. 50, says that it was purporting to act consistently with the Green Book and there is nothing in the Ofcom document, or in this document, which cannot be applied

1 directly to the exercise required under s.134. They are very basic requirements. One is 2 simply saying in the main, "You must measure both the costs and the benefits. When you 3 do that we accept that it cannot be performed in all cases with 100 percent accuracy, but that does not mean to say that you do not perform an exercise. There are sub-optimal 4 5 exercises that you perform which involve assessing ranges, scenarios, sensitivity analyses, and if you cannot do that, you then resort to descriptive, qualitative analysis". All of that is 6 7 very broad brush and it is exactly what the Competition Commission say they were 8 purporting to do. So, there is nothing in this which suggests it cannot be transposed and 9 should not be transposed to the competition field. The Ofcom document, of course, is 10 applying across micro, as well as macro, issues. So, they do not differentiate in their 11 guidance.

12 MR. MATHER: If I could follow that interesting line of discussion a little further, the Green 13 Book was originally designed for infrastructure projects, and has developed in the way you 14 describe. The Ofcom work is an example of a sector regulator in operation across 15 government. The National Audit Office has reviewed, from time to time, the way impact 16 assessments work. Often its reports have been very critical. It has said that departments 17 have not done them; there are not enough numbers in them; they are not adequate. Can 18 you help us by saying when that inadequacy to which those NAO reports bear testimony 19 should prove fatal to a policy decision, and when it is something where departments should 20 be encouraged to do better next time?

21 MR. GREEN: I think there are two points. First of all, the Green Book itself contemplates - as 22 does the Ofcom document - a proportionate approach to impact assessment. So, one takes 23 account of the nature of the exercise to be carried out by reference to the exercise that you 24 are undertaking. So, the Green Book is intended to cover a range of different 25 circumstances - not just large capital projects, procurement exercises. It covers market 26 failure exercises. Secondly, when will a failure prove fatal? Well, when we are dealing 27 with the Competition Commission, which is subject to a statutory regime, you have a 28 statutory framework to apply. The starting point is to ask what questions the Competition 29 Commission must ask itself. In a judicial review, one simply goes on then to ask, "Are 30 there relevant considerations which the Competition Commission has not asked itself?" If 31 the answer to that is, 'Yes, there is no real suggestion these would not be material errors', 32 that sounds in judicial review. So, one has an analytical framework for a judicial review 33 which takes one to an answer. One simply works one's way through the questions in 134 34 and 138, and you ask yourself, "Have they addressed the relevant question?" Everybody

1	accepts, including the Commission, that they must assess the costs. They fully accept that.
2	We say they have not done so. We say they are required to assess the benefits of a test
3	against the AEC. Well, they do not say they should not do so - they say they could not do
4	so. Frankly, if they accept they have to analyse the costs of the competition test, then it
5	would be ludicrous for them to say they should not also, in principle, assess the benefits.
6	They are really two sides of the same coin. There is no difference in principle between the
7	two of them. So, there should not be a difference in principle between us. They simply
8	give a shrug of the shoulders, and say, "It's all too difficult". We say two things (which I
9	am going to come on to), "(a) If that is so, it rebounds in law on the s.134 analysis; but (b)
10	in any event, it is utter nonsense to say they could not carry out this exercise because they
11	did, in relation to the AEC, and they have a veritable mountain of information which
12	actually bears upon the very things they say they did not assess". We can prove to you that
13	they did actually assess those very points. I am going to deal with that.
14	Unless I can assist further with this point The other three paragraphs I wanted to just pick
15	up in the Green Book (and I will do this quite quickly) are at 5.69 When one is assessing
16	uncertainty, which is always recognised to be a problem for regulators, one should
17	undertake sensitivity analysis. The Treasury says that,
18	"Sensitivity analysis is fundamental to appraisal. It is used to test the vulnerability
19	of options to unavoidable future uncertainties. Spurious accuracy should be
20	avoided, and it is essential to consider how conclusions may alter, given the likely
21	range of values that key variables may take. Therefore, the need for sensitivity
22	analysis should always be considered and in practice dispensed only in
23	exceptional cases".
24	So, that is one approach to the sub-optimal - in other words, if you cannot quantify
25	something precisely you engage in a sensitivity analysis. Another (and if I can use the
26	term) sub-optimal approach is scenarios, which are referred to in para. 5.72.
27	"Scenarios are also useful in considering how options may be affected by future
28	uncertainties. Scenarios should be chosen to draw attention to the major technical,
29	economic, and political uncertainties upon which the success of a proposal
30	depends. Considering scenarios needs to be proportionate. It may take the form
31	of asking simple, 'What if?' questions for small and medium-size projects, but
32	extend to creating detailed models of future states of the world for major policies
33	and large programmes. The expected NPV (net present value) can be calculated

1	for each scenario. It may also be helpful to undertake some sensitivity analysis
2	within a scenario".
3	They also deal with un-valued costs and benefits in para. 5.76 and following. But, I will
4	just pick up 5.76 and 5.78.
5	"Costs and benefits that have not been valued should also be appraised. They
6	should not be ignored simply because they cannot easily be valued. All costs and
7	benefits must therefore be clearly described in an appraisal and should be
8	quantified where there is possible and meaningful.
9	5.78 The most common technique used to compare both unvalued costs and
10	benefits is weighting and scoring (sometimes called multi-criteria analysis). The
11	basic approach to weighting and scoring involves assigning weights to criteria,
12	and then scoring options in terms of how well they perform against those
13	weighted criteria. The weighted scores are then 'summed' and these sums can be
14	used to rank options. An even simpler method is to list the required performance
15	criteria (sometimes called critical success factors) and assess options in terms of
16	whether they meet them or not.
17	The only point that one draws from that I think again is a common-sense point, that even if
18	one has an unvaluable cost and an unvaluable benefit, one can still get a handle on the scale
19	and magnitude of the cost or the benefit".
20	Now, in relation to the conclusions that we draw from this exercise there are a number of
21	points I would like to make. The first is that we accept there is no requirement to achieve
22	spurious accuracy. That is plainly common ground between us. By the very nature of the
23	adjective 'spurious', it indicates the answer. If it is false, then it is plainly something which
24	should be avoided.
25	The second point is that we submit that the required analysis is an exercise in the art of the
26	possible. We submit that in logical common-sense terms it is possible to identify a series
27	of stages that the decision-maker should go through. This matrix should be applicable
28	towards any decision that the Competition Commission makes. It can be taken in a small
29	number of stages. First, the Commission should identify the links in the chain of cause and
30	effect between the proposed remedy and the AEC - in other words, in logical terms, how
31	will the competition test eliminate or address the AEC? This is a description process. You
32	are simply setting out the links in the chain of causation. Put another way, if the
33	Competition Commission is unable to identify the steps in the chain of causation, then
34	manifestly there can be no justification for imposing any remedy because you would not be

satisfied that the remedy would have any impact upon the AEC. So, Stage 1 is merely a
 descriptive listing of the steps in the chain of causation.

3

4

5

6

7

8

- The second stage is for each of those identified steps to examine the extent to which they can be quantified. It follows that quantification is not a perfectly balanced equation, it is the exercise of the possible, so one would use ranges, sensitivity analyses, scenarios, etc, and your aim and your object is to arrive at the most accurate estimate that you are able to arrive at. I emphasise the word "estimate", because it accurately reflects both what the Competition Commission said it did in relation to the AEC, but also because it imports the notion of a degree of uncertainty.
- 10 The third stage is to apply qualitative assessment where the quantitative is not feasible, or because there may be many different situations arising where the quantitative analysis is 11 partial, you may combine the qualitative and the quantitative assessment in order to 12 13 improve the accuracy of the estimate. This qualitative assessment will involve many of 14 those steps which Ofcom itself identifies and entails setting out the assumptions that you 15 are employing to assess the cost or the benefit and describing how strongly the assumption 16 can be posited or how weakly it can be posited, what the risks are, and describing how 17 large the risks are in descriptive terms, qualitative terms. If you have the steps in the chain 18 of causation it is a straightforward task to describe and assess how strong or weak each of 19 those steps in the chain of causation is.
- 20 Fourthly, and finally, you draw your conclusions from the combined qualitative and 21 quantitative assessment, and you will identify the ranges and you will identify how 22 strongly or weakly your conclusion is able to be posited. Indeed, one can see that the 23 Competition Commission itself applied precisely this process in determining the scale of 24 the AEC. One can demonstrate that quite easily in the Report itself at para.10.14, which is 25 p.179 of tab 1 of file 2. You might want to put as a side note to 10.13 "see also paras.22 to 26 24, p.12", because it is evident from a combination of these two sections that the 27 Competition Commission in identifying an AEC which it considered sufficiently certain of 28 to justify a remedy – in other words, it got to this level of confidence and it was able to rely 29 upon that confidence to trigger a legal remedy – it relied upon a wide range of assessments, 30 ranges, scenarios, and sensitivity analyses. For example, in relation to the number of larger 31 grocery stores that were highly concentrated, it gave a range of 11 to 27 per cent (that is 32 para.22). In paras.10.13 and 10.14 the Competition Commission makes the point: 33 "It is difficult to estimate directly the scale of consumer detriment ..."
 - 13

1	So their starting point is that the measurement of the AEC is, itself, difficult even to
2	estimate, not measure precisely, the process of estimation is difficult. They say in the
3	second sentence of 10.14:
4	"We are, however, able to estimate, to some degree, the additional profits that
5	grocery retailers earn as a result of weak competition. We estimate that the effect
6	of weak local competition on store-level profit margins allows large grocery
7	retailers to earn an additional $\pounds 105 - \pounds 125$ million in profits a year"
8	So we get a range with an almost 20 per cent difference of profitability, or excess
9	profitability, and they calculate this is around 3 per cent of annual profits.
10	Again in 10.15 they say:
11	"Weaknesses in local competition also result in higher national prices than would
12	otherwise be the case. The scale of the impact on national price levels arising
13	from weak local competition, while difficult to measure, is potentially very
14	substantial."
15	So in relation to this they rely upon a hypothesis based upon something which they
16	concede is difficult to measure. So they talk about the potentiality of an impact being
17	substantial. So they are prepared to draw a conclusion in very broad terms about an impact
18	- in other words, it is substantial – even though it is difficult to measure.
19	Equally, in 10.16 in relation to the supply chain:
20	" it is difficult to place a value on the cost of lost investment and innovation that
21	would happen in the future."
22	They are able to attribute a value "is of the order of $\pounds70$ billion", and they then say that
23	they derive from that that the scale of the supply industry is such that "even a small loss is
24	likely to have significant detrimental impact".
25	Then 10.17, given these considerations they are sufficient to justify remedial action.
26	So the inability to operate a precise exercise in the eyes and minds of the Commission was
27	sufficient to trigger a legal consequence – in other words, the imposition of a remedy under
28	s.134. No spurious accuracy, they did the best they could, they engaged in ranges,
29	speculation based upon the existing information. The finding of AEC was an exercise in
30	the art of the possible and the Competition Commission saw no difficulty with that
31	exercise.
32	In response to that the Competition Commission now says when you measure the benefits
33	of the competition test that it is an impossible task, albeit one contrasts their position in
34	para.102 of the defence with para.50 of the skeleton, that they accept that they have to take

- account of the relevant costs associated with the remedy. So there is no dispute in principle
 that they should take account of the costs. They simply say it is too difficult.
 THE PRESIDENT: Do you say that that was good enough? I think you accept, do you not,
 - because you do not challenge it I know this is not the point you are on in relation to AEC you say that that was as much as they could do, or at least you are not going to challenge it?

7 MR. GREEN: What we can say we have done is that we have examined the process that the 8 Competition Commission adopted to come to its decision. This is the tip of the iceberg, 9 this is simply their conclusions. There is a veritable Himalayan mountain of data 10 underneath it which they found difficult to draw estimates and conclusions from. We are not able to say in the context of a judicial review that they failed to address their mind to 11 12 relevant facts and considerations because they performed the exercise, as we put it, of the 13 possible, and they came to conclusions and we have not challenged it. Whether we agree 14 with it is an entirely irrelevant consideration, because this is a judicial review and we are 15 concerned with the process that they were engaged in, whether they addressed their mind to 16 relevant considerations.

17 THE PRESIDENT: You make a point about the degree of uncertainty, do you not?

18 MR. GREEN: Yes.

4

5

6

19 THE PRESIDENT: You have not got on to that yet.

20 MR. GREEN: What I am doing at this point is showing that when they measured the AEC they 21 did not adopt the approach which they espouse in para. 102 of their defence. They 22 accepted that simply because you could not quantify a detriment it should not mean to say 23 you should not assess it, and they did the best they could on the basis of the evidence that 24 they had. That is the approach which we say they should have adopted in relation to the 25 benefits and, indeed, costs. That is the point now I am coming on to which is the 26 implications of the position they have adopted. I am going to show you in just a couple of 27 minutes precisely what they did do because in respect of everything they say there is this 28 high degree of speculative-ness or uncertainty we can prove by reference to the findings in 29 the report that they actually carried out each and every one of those steps themselves 30 already. They had done the work. Everything they cite as an uncertainty or an 31 impossibility in para. 102 they have done and they have drawn conclusions from each of 32 those alleged uncertainties.

But I want to ask and pose a hypothetical question: what if they are right? What if it is an
entirely impossible process to carry out? In those circumstances we submit that if the

1 Competition Commission is correct, and you find that they are correct, that the exercise is 2 an impossible one to perform, then we submit that s.134 cannot be answered in favour of a 3 grant of a remedy. If one stands back from the process in s.134 and put that conclusion under the heading of "comprehensiveness, practicability and reasonableness and 4 5 proportionality", if one is not able to say that a remedy will exert any particular effect because it is impossible to quantify, how can one say that the package of remedies that one 6 7 adopts is comprehensive; you simply do not know whether the remedy is comprehensive as 8 a solution – which is what comprehensiveness relates to – a solution to the AEC. 9 Therefore in the context of comprehensiveness, which is a factor they must take into 10 consideration they must come to the conclusion that they do not know whether the remedy is comprehensive because if you have no idea how it relates to the AEC you cannot 11 possibly come to form a view on it. If you cannot form a view on it we submit that in law 12 13 that would weigh very heavily against the grant of any remedy. We do not submit it is 14 decisive because it is not decisive in the Act, it is simply a factor which the Competition 15 Commission must take into account, but it would weigh very heavily against the grant of 16 any remedy. 17

MR. MATHER: Can I take you back to something you said a moment ago? You said everything they cite as uncertain and infeasible they have done – I think I have captured what you said. Could you expand on that a little? Does that mean that the necessary quantification or qualitative assessment has been done but has not been made explicit?

18

19

20

21 MR. GREEN: It has been done for another purpose. If I can answer the question very, very 22 literally, you asked can I do it shortly? The answer is "no", but I will do it in about five 23 minutes, if I may and then I will do it quite comprehensively, because that is the issue I am 24 going to come on to once one poses this legal hypothetical question "what if?" If they are 25 right that it is an impossible task we submit that there is only one answer in law that one 26 can come to when one applies the s.134 test, and you simply ask yourself under the three 27 principle considerations that the Competition Commission is required to address: 28 comprehensiveness, practicability and reasonableness, what answer you lead to. 29 "Comprehensiveness" I have just addressed. "Practicability" the same answer must apply. 30 If you cannot assess the remedy because you have no idea when it will occur, where it will 31 occur, who will come into the market and cure the market and so on and so forth, if you 32 cannot assess that how do you know whether it is practicable, and if you do not know 33 whether it is practicable how can you answer the question that it is something which would 34 lead you to adopt that solution, that remedy? If you do not know you should not adopt any

1	remedy at all, the bias should be against action, and particularly not that action, if you
2	simply have no idea because it is just not feasible, not possible, and too speculative. Why
3	is it practicable to impose that?
4	THE PRESIDENT: Supposing you take the view that it will come right over time? You cannot
5	give a complete handle on it but you have formed the view from everything you have
6	looked at that along with the package this will provide some contribution to things coming
7	right over time?
8	MR. GREEN: If there was a mechanistic answer, as I said in relation to ground one, if they are
9	right that barriers to entry are so low that the remedy will resolve itself, I think I would
10	concede that the question of timing would largely be irrelevant. If the barriers to entry are
11	low one is entitled to assume that the market will self-rectify within a reasonable period of
12	time and, even if you cannot quantify it, because the barriers are low then one should not
13	worry about anything else and indeed that is the position the Commission took in relation
14	to the mid
15	THE PRESIDENT: Mixed stores, or small stores.
16	MR. GREEN: That is right.
17	THE PRESIDENT: They thought there was not a market problem.
18	MR. GREEN: Because there were no barriers to entry, but in relation to the large grocery stores
19	they said there was a barrier to entry. If there is a barrier to entry then timing becomes a
20	critical issue because prima facie the speed at which the remedy will bite is going to be
21	measured in the long term, and that is the corollary of there being barriers to entry; it is the
22	opposite of the Competition Commission's finding for the mid-range market. If that is the
23	case, then plainly unless the Competition Commission is saying in their submissions that
24	they accept that when they use the word over time that means in the very long term, which
25	I am sure that is not what they are saying, they are saying it will occur within a reasonable
26	period of time – if that is their answer then that is just pure madness, because let us assume
27	it takes 10 years how can it possibly be said that is a remedy which is comprehensive or
28	reasonable and practicable, but that is not what they mean. They are purporting to convey
29	the impression that things will happen within a reasonably short period of time, not a very
30	long period of time.
31	THE PRESIDENT: How do you know that though? We do not know that, they have not put a
32	handle on it.
33	MR. GREEN: There is no handle on time at all. The only handle we have, I think I am right, it
34	is para.52 of the skeleton, where they say there is no reason to believe it will not be the

1 same time as under the previous present arrangements – it is hard to know what they mean 2 by that. It is not analysed in the report, it is not something which fairly and squarely they 3 have addressed their minds to. When they have addressed it, it is in the other context of 4 demonstrating that entry is very difficult, it either does not occur or, if it does occur, it 5 takes a very long period of time which demonstrates the existence of barriers to entry. So they addressed it but for a different purpose. They have not addressed it in this context. 6 7 The only other legal point that arises is in relation to the concept of "reasonableness" which 8 we submit incorporates proportionality. We do know that the Competition Commission 9 concluded that the remedy imposes a major burden on incumbents. They did record at the 10 very least that 24 per cent of all grocers will be stymied by this. There are other statistics in the report which demonstrates that a very large number of the high concentration areas 11 are in fact monopoly areas. Appendix 6.1 indicates that over 60 per cent of all the areas 12 13 they found as concentrated will be monopoly areas, which means that there is no other 14 incumbent who could expand, so they are the person who would naturally expand. 24 per 15 cent of all grocery stores will be subjected to the limit. So there is a burden imposed, it is 16 the cap on growth and the only point here in terms of reasonableness is this: they recognise 17 they are imposing a burden. Proportionality means that the burden has got to be 18 proportionate to the benefit; you are simply balancing the burden on the company – those 19 subject to it against the objective you are seeking to achieve. If you have not measured 20 either the cost or the benefit, how can you answer the question about proportionality. You 21 have not addressed your mind to the considerations which will enable you to come to a 22 legal answer. 23 So in relation to the three considerations that they are required to address their mind to 24 under s.134 in law we say that if you cannot make the assessment you cannot answer the 25 questions; and we submit a further consequence in law, if you cannot answer the questions 26 you cannot justify a remedy; you err on the side of not imposing that remedy, it is 27 disproportionate and unreasonable to do otherwise.

THE PRESIDENT: So that is the submission you make, that if they are right in what they say in para. 102 ----

30 MR. GREEN: Precisely, yes.

28

- 31 PROFESSOR PICKERING: Mr. Green, why do you say that in the monopoly areas there could
 32 be no other entrant?
- 33 MR. GREEN: I do not say 'no other entrant'. I say that in a monopoly area, if there is no entry
 34 then you do not have another incumbent who could expand.

4

5

6

7

8

9

PROFESSOR PICKERING: No. I am sorry. I may have got the wrong nuance, but I thought you were implying that that was unlikely.

3 MR. GREEN: No. I am suggesting actually that according to the Competition Commission's own findings in Appendix 6.1 - I do not think it is an appendix I have taken you to so far they actually do an analysis of the number of areas which are monopoly areas and highly concentrated. It is a very high percentage. I simply draw from that the conclusion that the remedy in the competition test is to prevent incumbents from expanding, and if you have a high incidence of monopoly areas, then obviously there is nobody else who can take up this slack by extension - it has to be through new entry.

- 10 PROFESSOR PICKERING: But would you think that it may be that if the competition test were 11 to come into force, that that might itself lower whatever barriers to entry there are in those 12 monopoly areas, and therefore provide somewhat more of an incentive to somebody else to 13 come in?
- 14 MR. GREEN: This is the U-bend point that I referred to yesterday - you squash one. What 15 impact will it have on new entrants? Again, the Competition Commission's own findings 16 indicate that when you have persistent monopolies there is no new entry even if there are 17 no extensions - that is even in areas where there is room for an additional store. So, the 18 evidence which the Competition Commission itself found and relied upon to establish the 19 barriers to entry indicate very strongly that the whole question of extensions is irrelevant in 20 large part to the question of new entry.
- 21 PROFESSOR PICKERING: I am not talking about extensions. I am talking about new entry. 22 All analysis is obviously subject to *cateris paribus* conditions. Surely, the implication of 23 what we are talking about in this case is the proposal that there be a competition test which 24 would actually remove those existing conditions. So, I do not think that one can argue in 25 that particular case from the present situation forward, because if the remedy is likely to be 26 effective then circumstances will change.
- 27 MR. GREEN: Yes. But, with great respect, the obstacle to new entry is the planning regime. 28 This does nothing to the obstacles found by the Commission to exist flowing out of the 29 planning regime. The costs of applications, the uncertainty, the unavailability of land, the 30 time it takes to compile land, and so on, and so forth -- Those are independent, free-31 standing obstacles which arise quite independently of the mere fact that you have an 32 incumbent sitting there, squatting in the market. The barriers to entry which they found to 33 exist are quite independent of that, and those persist into the future. So, if you simply take 34 out one aspect of the equation - namely, the ability of the incumbent to expand, and you do

1 nothing in relation to the other things, then the question is: How are new entrants going to 2 find it easier simply because you are putting a ball and chain on the incumbent? The 3 answer is: If you look at their findings, there is nothing to suggest that there is a causal connection between addressing that one aspect of the market and new entry. There is no 4 5 explanation as to why simply squashing the incumbent will have a material impact in any way upon new entry when you have not changed the need requirement; the sequential 6 7 requirement for planning; when you have not done anything which will make land more 8 available; when you have not speeded up the planning process, and so on, and so forth. 9 When all of those remain, and will remain in the future, the Competition Commission has 10 not answered the question as to why new entrants will find it easier. That is why the persistence analysis is important - because it demonstrates that even where you have unmet 11 12 demand but no extension - and so one has got a proxy for suppressing the incumbent who 13 is not allowed to and does not extend -- you have still got a very high level of persistence 14 and no new entry over a very long period of time. So, it is a good laboratory experiment. 15 That is why I say that all the evidence simply points in one direction. If the Competition 16 Commission is right with its theory, one would expect to see a chapter, or twenty 17 paragraphs, explaining it. There are none.

18 PROFESSOR PICKERING: My final observation on this particular point: if the competition test 19 is brought in, just looking at businesses facing an incumbent in a particular local market - it 20 does not have to be your clients; it may be one of the others - does the competition test and 21 therefore the knowledge if passed that this precludes the incumbent expanding -- does this 22 not, as it were, take away what one might call reputational barrier and actually take away 23 some of the risks which perhaps make the accumulation of a land bank, etc. very 24 unattractive because the fear is that the incumbent will get the permission? The 25 implications of a competition test surely are to change the whole environment in which 26 business decision-making would take place?

27 MR. GREEN: Again, there is no explanation of how, or why, any new entrant should consider 28 that it is worth its while to enter a market simply because it knows that Grocer X is curbed. 29 There is no evidence of that. There is no analysis of that. If that were a factor, one would 30 have expected to see indications of it in the persistence analysis - in particular where there 31 is very substantial unmet demand. Why has a new entrant not come in? Is it because it is 32 thought that the incumbent will simply expand? The answer is that there are numerous 33 areas where there is plenty of room for a new store. So, not just an extension. It is not a 34 case where an extension could block a new store. This is a new store. There is no reason to

suppose in those circumstances that a planning authority would favour an incumbent over a
new entrant - in fact, absolutely no reason to suggest that. The persistence analysis makes
that point very strongly. Many areas they found where there is sufficient demand for a
new store, where there is no new entry. That is because the barriers to entry are
sufficiently insurmountable and they arise quite independently of the position of the
incumbent.

Now, if the Competition Commission's position, as has slowly emerged out of their pleadings, is this U-bend point - you suppress the incumbent and it somehow psychologically encourages new entry - one would expect to see that properly analysed. It is not. One sees analysis of everything which points at the opposite direction, but not at that. Who knows? In theory, it might be true, but it is not something the Competition Commission has investigated, nor analysed, nor reported upon in the report.

13 PROFESSOR PICKERING: so, your attack is on what the Competition Commission has, or has 14 not, done - rather on an alternative analysis of the market and what might actually happen. 15 MR. GREEN: That is the case in any judicial review. The decision-maker is certainly not 16 entitled to pull itself up by its boot straps in post-decision pleadings in order to try and 17 justify its decision. One of the reasons that that is extremely important in this context is 18 because if that now is the Competition Commission's theory, it would have consulted very 19 broadly and very widely with the industry, including with the grocery retailers, on that 20 particular option. It would have then set out its conclusions on that option in the report. 21 The Interbrew case was a case where, in relation to a fairly minor aspect of a remedy in 22 relation to a merger, failure to put a point to the industry was held to sound in judicial 23 review. It is why the process is so important. These things are not done by a side wind or 24 by a side glance, or a nod in a particular direction. They are done head-on in a major way, 25 thoroughly, and comprehensively. If they can point to detailed analysis in the report which 26 addresses what I call the U-bend point, then so be it. But, they cannot do. The nearest you 27 can get is a half-line here, and a half-line there from which they extrapolate. That just is 28 not good enough - nowhere near good enough.

29 PROFESSOR PICKERING: Thank you.

7

8

9

10

11

12

MR. GREEN: Of course, just think of the consequences of para. 102. If they are right - that they
 cannot analyse these things - how can they possibly come up with the U-bend point? It is
 inconsistent. If you do not know when someone will enter - and it is impossible to do that and it is speculative, then how can you possibly say that squashing the incumbent will

2 theory on the basis of something they say they cannot investigate. 3 In relation to the 'It is too hard' point Because it would require a very detailed criss- crossing backwards and forwards in the report, we have produced a schedule of the paragraphs that we rely upon. If I could hand that up please? (Same handed) 6 THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Green, this is in relation to? 7 MR. GREEN: This is in relation to the next point beyond, as it were, the law, which is that they have actually analysed all the points they say they cannot analyse. 9 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Yes. You say that actually it is feasible. 10 MR. GREEN: We say than to only is it feasible, but We are not putting forward to you new evidence from any extraneous source to say it can be done. We have simply concentrated on what they did do in the report. 13 Now, in this schedule you will recollect and it is not necessary tog back to it, but in para. 102 of the defence, the Competition Commission says that they cannot make any assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To demonstrate the fuility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all the evidence they needed to perform some form of - and I use this word advisedly - "adequate" assessment. 22 We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the	1	encourage the new entry? I mean, that is the benefit point. The U-bend point is a leap into
4crossing backwards and forwards in the report, we have produced a schedule of the paragraphs that we rely upon. If I could hand that up please? (Same handed)6THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Green, this is in relation to?7MR. GREEN: This is in relation to the next point beyond, as it were, the law, which is that they have actually analysed all the points they say they cannot analyse.9THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Yes. You say that actually it is feasible.10MR. GREEN: We say that not only is it feasible, but We are not putting forward to you new evidence from any extraneous source to say it can be done. We have simply concentrated on what they did do in the report.13Now, in this schedule you will recollect and it is not necessary to go back to it, but in para. 102 of the defence, the Competition Commission says that they cannot make any assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all the evidence they needed to perform some form of - and I use this word advisedly - "acequate" assessment.22We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set ou	2	theory on the basis of something they say they cannot investigate.
5 paragraphs that we rely upon. If I could hand that up please? (Same handed) 6 THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Green, this is in relation to? 7 MR. GREEN: This is in in relation to the next point beyond, as it were, the law, which is that they have actually analysed all the points they say they cannot analyse. 9 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Yes. You say that actually it is feasible. 10 MR. GREEN: We say that not only is it feasible, but We are not putting forward to you new evidence from any extraneous source to say it can be done. We have simply concentrated on what they did do in the report. 13 Now, in this schedule you will recollect and it is not necessary to go back to it, but in para. 102 of the defence, the Competition Commission says that they cannot make any assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all the evidence they needed to perform some form of - and I use this word advisedly - "acequate" assessment. 22 We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the persistence of excess profits before the rem	3	In relation to the 'It is too hard' point Because it would require a very detailed criss-
THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Green, this is in relation to? MR. GREEN: This is in relation to the next point beyond, as it were, the law, which is that they have actually analysed all the points they say they cannot analyse. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Yes. You say that actually it is feasible. MR. GREEN: We say that not only is it feasible, but We are not putting forward to you new evidence from any extraneous source to say it can be done. We have simply concentrated on what they did do in the report. Now, in this schedule you will recollect and it is not necessary to go back to it, but in para. 102 of the defence, the Competition Commission says that they cannot make any assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all the evidence they needed to perform some form of - and I use this word advisedly - "adequate" assessment. We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the report that we rely upon. It would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report, some headline paragraphs. Thes	4	crossing backwards and forwards in the report, we have produced a schedule of the
7MR. GREEN: This is in relation to the next point beyond, as it were, the law, which is that they have actually analysed all the points they say they cannot analyse.9THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Yes. You say that actually it is feasible.10MR. GREEN: We say that not only is it feasible, but We are not putting forward to you new evidence from any extraneous source to say it can be done. We have simply concentrated on what they did do in the report.13Now, in this schedule you will recollect and it is not necessary to go back to it, but in para. 102 of the defence, the Competition Commission says that they cannot make any assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all the evidence they needed to perform some form of - and I use this word advisedly - "adequate" assessment.22We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the report that we rely upon.28I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report, some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the <b< td=""><td>5</td><td>paragraphs that we rely upon. If I could hand that up please? (Same handed)</td></b<>	5	paragraphs that we rely upon. If I could hand that up please? (Same handed)
8have actually analysed all the points they say they cannot analyse.9THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Yes. You say that actually it is feasible.10MR. GREEN: We say that not only is it feasible, but We are not putting forward to you new11evidence from any extraneous source to say it can be done. We have simply concentrated12on what they did do in the report.13Now, in this schedule you will recollect and it is not necessary to go back to it, but in14para. 102 of the defence, the Competition Commission says that they cannot make any15assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To16demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put17together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in18order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be19sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all20the evidence they needed to perform some form of – and I use this word advisedly –21"adequate" assessment.22We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of23of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be24blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following25entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the26persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the	6	THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Green, this is in relation to?
 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Yes. You say that actually it is feasible. MR. GREEN: We say that not only is it feasible, but We are not putting forward to you new evidence from any extraneous source to say it can be done. We have simply concentrated on what they did do in the report. Now, in this schedule you will recollect and it is not necessary to go back to it, but in para. 102 of the defence, the Competition Commission says that they cannot make any assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all the evidence they needed to perform some form of - and I use this word advisedly - "adequate" assessment. We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the report that we rely upon. I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report, some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3. I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One of the reasons I have produced the schedule is	7	MR. GREEN: This is in relation to the next point beyond, as it were, the law, which is that they
10MR. GREEN: We say that not only is it feasible, but We are not putting forward to you new11evidence from any extraneous source to say it can be done. We have simply concentrated12on what they did do in the report.13Now, in this schedule you will recollect and it is not necessary to go back to it, but in14para. 102 of the defence, the Competition Commission says that they cannot make any15assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To16demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put17together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in18order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be19sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all20the evidence they needed to perform some form of - and I use this word advisedly -21"adequate" assessment.22We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of23of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be24blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following25entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the26persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the27report that we rely upon.28I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report,2	8	have actually analysed all the points they say they cannot analyse.
11evidence from any extraneous source to say it can be done. We have simply concentrated12on what they did do in the report.13Now, in this schedule you will recollect and it is not necessary to go back to it, but in14para. 102 of the defence, the Competition Commission says that they cannot make any15assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To16demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put17together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in18order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be19sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all20the evidence they needed to perform some form of – and I use this word advisedly –21"adequate" assessment.22We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of23of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be24blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following25entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the26persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the27report that we rely upon.28I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report,29some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the30	9	THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Yes. You say that actually it is feasible.
12on what they did do in the report.13Now, in this schedule you will recollect and it is not necessary to go back to it, but in14para. 102 of the defence, the Competition Commission says that they cannot make any15assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To16demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put17together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in18order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be19sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all20the evidence they needed to perform some form of – and I use this word advisedly –21"adequate" assessment.22We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of23of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be24blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following25entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the26persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the27report that we rely upon.28I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report,29some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the30Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.42531 </td <td>10</td> <td>MR. GREEN: We say that not only is it feasible, but We are not putting forward to you new</td>	10	MR. GREEN: We say that not only is it feasible, but We are not putting forward to you new
13Now, in this schedule you will recollect and it is not necessary to go back to it, but in14para. 102 of the defence, the Competition Commission says that they cannot make any15assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To16demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put17together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in18order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be19sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all20the evidence they needed to perform some form of – and I use this word advisedly –21"adequate" assessment.22We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of23of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be24blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following25entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the26persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the27report that we rely upon.28I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report,29some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the30Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.42531of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3.	11	evidence from any extraneous source to say it can be done. We have simply concentrated
14para. 102 of the defence, the Competition Commission says that they cannot make any15assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To16demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put17together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in18order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be19sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all20the evidence they needed to perform some form of – and I use this word advisedly –21"adequate" assessment.22We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of23of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be24blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following25entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the26persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the27report that we rely upon.28I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report,29some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the30Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3.31think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One33of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been <td>12</td> <td>on what they did do in the report.</td>	12	on what they did do in the report.
15assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To16demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put17together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in18order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be19sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all20the evidence they needed to perform some form of – and I use this word advisedly –21"adequate" assessment.22We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of23of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be24blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following25entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the26persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the27report that we rely upon.28I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report,29some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the31of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3.32I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One33of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been	13	Now, in this schedule you will recollect and it is not necessary to go back to it, but in
16demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put17together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in18order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be19sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all20the evidence they needed to perform some form of – and I use this word advisedly –21"adequate" assessment.22We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of23of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be24blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following25entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the26persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the27report that we rely upon.28I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report,29some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the30Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.42531of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3.32I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One33of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been	14	para. 102 of the defence, the Competition Commission says that they cannot make any
17together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in18order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be19sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all20the evidence they needed to perform some form of – and I use this word advisedly –21"adequate" assessment.22We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of23of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be24blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following25entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the26persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the27report that we rely upon.28I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report,29some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the30Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.42531of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3.32I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One33of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been	15	assessment as to who might enter a market, or where, or when, or in what order. To
18order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be19sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all20the evidence they needed to perform some form of – and I use this word advisedly –21"adequate" assessment.22We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of23of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be24blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following25entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the26persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the27report that we rely upon.28I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report,29some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the30Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.42531of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3.32I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One33of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been	16	demonstrate the futility of this assertion we have reviewed the final report and we have put
 sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all the evidence they needed to perform some form of – and I use this word advisedly – "adequate" assessment. We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the report that we rely upon. I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report, some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.425 of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3. I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been 	17	together this schedule of the evidence which the Commission refers to and relies upon in
 the evidence they needed to perform some form of – and I use this word advisedly – "adequate" assessment. We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the report that we rely upon. I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report, some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.425 of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3. I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been 	18	order to found a conclusion. So this is evidence which they, themselves, have found to be
 21 "adequate" assessment. 22 We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of 23 of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be 24 blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following 25 entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the 26 persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the 27 report that we rely upon. 28 I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report, 29 some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the 20 Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.425 21 of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3. 22 I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One 23 of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been 	19	sufficiently robust to draw some form of a conclusion on, and it demonstrates they had all
22We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of23of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be24blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following25entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the26persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the27report that we rely upon.28I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report,29some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the30Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3.32I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One33of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been	20	the evidence they needed to perform some form of – and I use this word advisedly –
 of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the report that we rely upon. I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report, some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.425 of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3. I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been 	21	"adequate" assessment.
 blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the report that we rely upon. I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report, some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.425 of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3. I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been 	22	We have done this under a number of headings and the broad headings are the number of
 entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the report that we rely upon. I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report, some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.425 of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3. I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been 	23	of new developments per annum, the percentage of new developments that would be
 persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the report that we rely upon. I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report, some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.425 of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3. I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been 	24	blocked by the competition test, the excess profits that would cease to be made following
 report that we rely upon. I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report, some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.425 of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3. I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been 	25	entry of arrival and the extent to which entry would be delayed, and therefore the
 I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report, some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.425 of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3. I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been 	26	persistence of excess profits before the remedy bit. We have set out the various parts of the
 some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.425 of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3. I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been 	27	report that we rely upon.
 Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.425 of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3. I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been 	28	I would like to pick up, and if I may I would like to do this in conjunction with the Report,
 of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3. I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been 	29	some headline paragraphs. These paragraphs demonstrate that the precise activities the
 32 I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One 33 of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been 	30	Competition Commission said it could not do were, in fact, done. Could I start with p.425
33 of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been	31	of the Competition Commission Report, appendix 7.3.
	32	I think, Chairman, I should say I think I am going to be finished by about 12 o'clock. One
34 quite a slow process.	33	of the reasons I have produced the schedule is to speed up what would otherwise have been
	34	quite a slow process.

1 THE PRESIDENT: I think what we will probably do then is just have a short break, if you keep 2 to that sort of time. 3 MR. GREEN: Page 427, appendix 7.3, headed "Land controlled by grocery retailers", that describes the purpose for which the Competition Commission collected this information, 4 5 and I want to go straight to paras.3 and 4, which describe information that they had in their possession. They say: 6 7 "We collected detailed information from the large grocery retailers on more than 8 1,300 landsites across the UK. This included the location, the size and a detailed 9 history of each site. We commissioned CACI to map the proximity of each of 10 these sites to all of the stores in the local area using their drive-time system (see Appendix 3.2 for further details). Since we have been concerned to ensure 11 consistency in the application of drive-times, both across different local areas and 12 13 between different retailers, we have used these CACI drive-times throughout all 14 the empirical analysis in this market investigation. 15 Over the course of this investigation we continually updated and added to our 16 dataset with new information both from the retailers themselves and from 17 submissions and complaints that we received from other interested parties. For 18 those sites that were of particular interest we met twice with each of the four 19 largest grocery retailers to discuss, on a case-by-case basis, the latest information 20 on the site, the history of the site, the future plans for the site and the local context 21 and rationale for the retailer's interest in each site." 22 If you turn over for the next 60 or 70 pages there is a great deal of information which 23 reflects that. 24 What we see in relation to land controlled by grocery retailers is that they collected detailed 25 information for more than 1,300 sites, they got the detailed history of each site, they used 26 the third party, CACI, to conduct an analysis, they maintained a dataset which they updated 27 frequently, they then met in relation to those areas of particular interest with each major 28 retailer twice, they conducted case by case assessments, they examined the history of each 29 site, they examined the local context and they considered each retailer's strategic interest in 30 the site. This is exactly the sort of information and the sort of process of information 31 analysis that they say it is impossible to do. 32 If one jumps back to appendix 7.1 on p.412, one sees another category of information that 33 the Competition Commission had in its possession. This is in appendix 7.1, which is the 34 persistence analysis.

 MR. GREEN: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: Just so I know I do not have to take a note. MR. GREEN: Paragraph 11, p.412: 	
4 MR GREEN: Paragraph 11 p 412.	
+ mix. OKELA. 1 and raph 11, p.+12.	
5 "Finally, we identified persisting monopoly and due	
6 some indication from the main parties that entry ma	ay occur in the near future (or
7 since our data was compiled)."	
8 So these conclusions are based upon information as to indica	ations of entry in the near
9 future.	
10 "We find that that of the 51 monopolies greater than	n 1,400 sq metres, 40 have no
11 indication of imminent entry whilst 9 indicate one a	additional competitor is
12 imminent and 2 indicate two additional competitors	s are imminent in the near
13 future. Of the 67 duopolies, 53 have no indication of	of future entry and 14 do. In
14 total, we observe that 79 per cent (93 stores out of 1	18) of persisting monopolies
15 and duopolies larger than 1,400 sq metres have no i	indications of new store entry
16 in the near future. We also find that of the 25 possi	ble future entries, 14 are due to
17 occur within 15 minutes of stores which we would	discount on the basis of
18 insufficient population if we were to apply the 95 p	er cent population threshold."
19 So in relation to the key areas they had identified who was g	oing to enter and when. The
20 Competition Commission say they have no ability to identify	y the sequence or order of entry
21 into a particular market. They examined that. They examine	ed to a degree that they were
22 able to draw conclusions.	
23 In relation to that same matter, or related matter, if one turns	back a page to 7.1, para.7:
24 "We also find that of the 160 persisting monopolies	s and duopolies over 600 sq
25 metres, 118 have a net sales area greater than 1,400	sq metres, and of these 11
26 have another store operated by the same grocery ret	tailer within the isochrone and
27 36 have applied for or completed an extension since	e 2000. These vary in size but
28 on average increase sales area by approximately 63	0 sq metres."
29 So they had all the historical data in the highly concentrated	areas or markets as to who had
30 applied for what and when and what the size and scale of the	e application was. So they had
31 all the historical data, they had all the present data and they h	had a certain amount of future
32 data based upon area. The mere fact that we are talking about	ut a fairly sizeable exercise is
33 an irrelevance because the annex demonstrates that they are	perfectly able to conduct an

1	analysis over 1,300 sites, though the total number of sites which are concentrated is very
2	much smaller, of course.
3	So the scale is not a problem, the data is not a problem. They had a vast lake of data about
4	planning and everything to do with it, and they had it on a dynamic basis – in other words,
5	strategic plans and rationales.
6	The effectiveness of the remedy will also be affected by the extent to which an area is
7	populated by a monopolist. I can deal with the point that Professor Pickering raised a little
8	while ago, I would just like to show the evidence in annex 6.1 which addresses the question
9	of the extent of monopoly areas. I can do this very briefly.
10	THE PRESIDENT: Are you still on your hand-out, or not?
11	MR. GREEN: This is a slight digression. While I am on it, I am just going to provide Professor
12	Pickering with the background data. It is p.384, and I am going to do this quite briefly, and
13	I will give you references as I go along.
14	Table 1 demonstrates that 386 stores in a 10 minute isochrone were monopolies, this is out
15	of a total of 495 concentrated areas in 10 minute isochrone – you get that from table 3.
16	One also gets the fact that 209 concentrated areas were within a 15 minute isochrone.
17	What table 1 demonstrates is that of the 74 per cent of the areas where monopoly areas,
18	that is 368 out of 495 and that figure of 74 per cent reduces to 62 per cent, in other words
19	130 out of 209 in 15 minute isochrone analysis, and I whizzed over that. The basic figures
20	are 74 per cent reducing to 62 per cent depending on whether it is a 10 minute or a 15
21	minute isochrone.
22	The simple point that comes out of that
23	THE PRESIDENT: Where do you get the 495 from? 368 out of 495 you said – I think you
24	might have mentioned where you got it from.
25	MR. MATHER: Table 3.
26	THE PRESIDENT: Thank you.
27	MR. GREEN: If it is helpful, I could put these figures in a short note, it will be on the transcript
28	but if it would help at some point we will spell it out a little bit. It is fairly clear once one
29	works one's way through these figure that the effectiveness of the remedy is going to be
30	affected by the extent to which an area is populated by a monopolist. You are suppressing
31	the incumbent. If you have only one incumbent, then there is nobody else who is an
32	incumbent who can take up the slack demand
33	THE PRESIDENT: They cannot extend their store.
34	MR. GREEN: Precisely.

1 MR GREEN: So an indication of the effectiveness, or ineffectiveness of the competition test is 2 going to be the number of incumbents who can take up the slack demand, particularly if the 3 level of new demand falls short of that justifying a new entrant – I gave you the data on that yesterday, and appendix 6 addresses that issue. That is a slight digression, but it does 4 5 demonstrate that even that level of analysis was available to the Competition Commission one can deduce from that they very easily can work out levels of effectiveness in different 6 7 scenarios - for example, if you have a monopoly scenario what will be the impact of the 8 remedy. It gives you information from which the Competition Commission can deduce 9 consequences, it goes to scenario analysis, sensitivity analysis which they simply did not 10 do.

Again, I do not want to take up time because I have a few minutes of other matters that I do wish to deal with ----

13 THE PRESIDENT: Well this is very important, Mr. Green, so do not feel you need to rush it. 14 MR. GREEN: Can I just take you through this schedule, because I think it is important that you 15 see the structure of it and perhaps the detail can be left to be read, because it is largely self-16 evident. We have put the references under a number of headings. First, the number of new 17 developments per year (p.3) and the information which was available to the Competition 18 Commission is referred to here. The Competition Commission had available to it the 19 number of planning applications for new stores and extensions, larger than 1000 sq. metres 20 over the period of 2000 to 2004 by the large four retailers. They use this information to 21 estimate numbers of such applications for all stores that would result in the future if the 22 competition test were introduced. We have given a reference to the paragraph numbers and 23 we have said in terms of relevance that the figure could have been used to estimate the 24 likely number of developments per year for the purpose of assessing the future benefits of 25 the test.

The next section concerns the proportion of developments that would be blocked and we referred to the fact that they had a very great deal of information; I have just taken you to some of those paragraphs.

29 THE PRESIDENT: ... that was the 24 per cent figure.

11 12

MR. GREEN: They had the 24 per cent figure, that is right, and we have referred to the 24 per
 cent figure on p.5, but we have given a more detailed analysis of some of the implications
 that might be drawn from this data in the right hand column, over and above the 24 per
 cent. The short point is that there was a huge amount of information from which they
 could assess precisely the things in para. 102 they say it would have been too speculative to

1 address as a justification for not having performed the exercise. We have pointed out on 2 p.3 that they were able to identify in numerical terms, or approximate numerical terms and 3 percentage terms the number of stores that would not be able to extend with the competition test set at 60 per cent. We have referred in the box below that to the fact that 4 5 the Competition Commission had information on the number of planned developments for new stores and extensions that Tesco considered would fail the competition assessment. 6 7 Now, we are fairly certain that the Competition Commission had equivalent information 8 from all other major retailers but they had individual plans from each retailer. Again, the 9 information I have already shown you indicates that that must be the case. They had 10 information because they needed it to calculate the AEC, or to estimate the AEC on the excess profits that were made and would cease to be made following the entry of a 11 competitor assuming that every blocked development would be replaced by a rival 12 13 development – we are given the information on p.6.

14 Then we have addressed the question of the amount of time that might occur in relation to 15 any new entrant in para.7, which is on pp. 6 and 7, and there is quite a lot of that. 16 There are not that many blocks of information that one needs in order to assess the benefit 17 of the competition test, and *a fortiori* the dis-benefit, the cost. It is a fairly simple point, 18 the difference between the two parties is quite stark. They say they could not do it; we say 19 on the basis of findings that you made and the evidence you refer to you had sufficient to 20 perform an appropriate assessment – we do not say necessarily that the Competition 21 Commission could have examined it and come up with a precise quantification, but they 22 could do it to a sufficient degree of accuracy, avoiding spurious accuracy. So their 23 justification for not performing the exercise is one we say if correct (i) rebounds upon them 24 in law, but (ii) is not a rational or justifiable excuse for the omission. The exercise is 25 simply the corollary of measuring or estimating the AEC which they did to, in their own 26 eyes, a reasonable degree of accuracy.

27 Can I move to two final points and then draw some short conclusions? First, the 28 Competition Commission's point that they are not required to conduct the cost benefit 29 analysis. I have taken you at some length to what we say is meant by "cost benefit 30 analysis". It is not a term which is a principle of law, we have set out what we believe is 31 the principle of law, which are those tests applied under s.134, so I am not going to go over 32 that again, but I would like to pick up points in their skeleton argument, particularly paras. 33 30, 32 and 61 which we say demonstrates a fairly profound confusion in their thought 34 process.

1 First, para.32 the Competition Commission says:

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

"The assessment required of the Commission is not a CBA." We simply say the assessment required is that under s.134, we submit that at various points in those questions they are required to assess the costs and measure them, and if the Competition Commission is here saying that they are not required to take any account of the costs then we submit they have erred in law. If that is their case it is hard to see how that is consistent with paragraph 50 where they say they have to take account of the costs. They say:

> "The Commission does consider the relationship between ends and means, but it is not engaged in simply trying to calculate the net benefit of doing X versus not doing X."

Again, if what they are saying is they do not engage in that analysis at all we say they have erred in law, it is not clear absolutely whether they are saying they have got to do it or they have not. They said:

"Instead, the mandated statutory objective – a comprehensive solution to the identified AEC or customer detriments – is the principal focus ..."

Pausing there, they appear to be suggesting that they must achieve a comprehensive solution. If that is their position it is wrong in law. They are required to have regard to the need to achieve a comprehensive solution. It is mandated only in the sense it is something they must have regard to, it does not constitute a test which they apply which leads them to a result. They are entitled under the Act to ignore it having had regard to it if that is appropriate.

Then they say:

"-- where it has determined what remedy or combination of remedies would provide such a solution, the initial focus of the proportionality exercise is to consider the burden of that remedy in the context of the AEC or consumer detriment that is being addressed".

Well, they plainly accept proportionality as relevant. In the concept of a burden, since we say that costs arising out of the competition test will exacerbate the AEC for reasons that I have explained, then we would assume that both here and in the context of para. 50 of their skeleton, they accept they should have taken account of the costs. Then they say,

"However, if the Commission considers that there are alternative remedies that would provide a solution, it must consider the comparative costs of those alternatives and choose the less (or least) onerous".

Well, we would not quibble with that as a basic proposition.

Tracking back to para. 30,

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

"In none of the authorities on the general principle of proportionality is there any requirement for a cost benefit analysis as regards a particular measure or remedy. This would not only a place a broad and flexible doctrine within an unacceptable straight-jacket, but it would focus narrowly on the particular consequences of the remedy and not the objective or the concern at which the measure is addressed". Again, if - and one has to preface almost all these sentences with an 'if' -- If what is being suggested is that they do not conduct any cost benefit analysis, we say they have erred. If they say, "Yes, we conduct a cost benefit analysis in the broad sense in which we have described as part of the process", then one could not quibble with that. They then say, "In some cases, it may be altogether reasonable for a measure to have financial implications for those on whom it is imposed, but on no less than the benefit produced by that measure in alleviating the detriment to the public at large". That is an important sentence because it is an implicit recognition that if a remedy imposes costs you must measure them against the benefits. What they are saying is that if the costs are equal to the benefits, then it may still be appropriate to impose the remedy. In the present case they have not analysed the costs and they seem to suggest that they did not have to. We think this is an implicit admission that the costs have to be taken into account and measured - again, I preface it - in an appropriate way to the benefits. They then say, "This will depend on the statutory context and framework".

Then, finally, at para. 61, they submit that Tesco's approach is wrong in principle. I should say that the bit that I object to is the last part of this paragraph, but I will read the whole paragraph,

"Tesco's approach is wrong in principle. Tesco seeks to argue that because the Commission considered only 'on balance' that its conclusion was robust, that margin should somehow be factored into the formulation of the remedy. That is to say, suppose the Commission was only 70 percent sure that a customer detriment was created, it should modify or temper any remedy to discount for the possibility that it might be wrong. But that is not at all what the Commission is required to do. It is required by statute to decide whether certain effects occur on a market (ss.134(1) to (2))".

Now, that is not relevant to the point I am making now. That is the AEC question. "It
makes that decision on the balance of probabilities and it is not suggested that the
Commission should apply any higher test".

1 Then one gets down to remedies. 2 "Once it has so decided that there is an AEC, it may consider whether there is any 3 resulting effect on customers but must in any event decide upon as comprehensive a remedy to that AEC or any resulting from the customer 4 5 detriment as is reasonable and practicable". Now, we understand this to indicate the following: that they view it as mandatory to apply 6 7 a comprehensiveness test. We submit that is manifestly wrong in law because if that is 8 what is being suggested it is inconsistent with the language of the Act which says that you 9 simply take it into account. There is a clear difference between being required to apply 10 comprehensiveness as a test and taking it into account. The latter contemplates that having taken it into account, you are entitled to ignore it in an appropriate case. But, if you have 11 to apply a comprehensive remedy, then statute and parliament compels that you do that. 12 13 So, they are subtly, but importantly, different. The words must, in any event, seem to infer 14 to us a legal error. Indeed, the permissive word 'may' in the line above - "Once it has so 15 decided there is an AEC it may consider whether there is any resulting effect on customers ---" if they are simply saying, "They are permitted to do that, but need not", we again 16 17 submit that that is an error of law because they are required to consider practicability, 18 reasonableness (i.e. proportionality) as well as comprehensiveness, and those do require 19 them to take account of costs and benefits as elsewhere they seem to accept. 20 THE PRESIDENT: We really have to focus on what they did, do we not? This is a gloss, 21 obviously, by way of an argument ----22 MR. GREEN: It may be. We have looked to see whether or not there is any analysis in the 23 report - in particular of the 'whether or not'. They address remedies at some length. In 24 terms of this fundamental question we say they have to pose - should they impose any 25 remedy at all - one would have expected to see a section, "Should we impose any remedy 26 at all?" as opposed to, "We have identified an AEC. We must now impose a remedy". 27 That is Question 2 as opposed to Question 1 in remedies. It seems to us that they leapt 28 over Question 1, and they did not pose it, and they did not answer it in the report. They did 29 not ask themselves, "Should we adopt any remedy at all?" They did freely accept --30 decide, for example, that they would not impose divestiture and they would impose this competition test. But, that is Question 2: "If we impose a remedy, which one?" But, that a 31 priori question, "Shall we impose any remedy at all?" does not appear to have been either 32 33 posed, nor answered in any material or cogent manner at all.

MR. MATHER: I am just thinking aloud: Is it material in this case because you do not attack all
their remedies. You only attack the competition test. So, you are not suggesting that if
they had posed the question that you say they should have posed, they would probably
have come up with the answer, "Well, there's no remedy needed at all".

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

MR. GREEN: They have to ask themselves whether to impose the competition test at all. Now, that may come under Question 1 or Question 2. So, in relation to each remedy, you are going to ask yourself, "Shall we impose any remedies? If we impose a remedy, which of the remedies?" You have to ask yourself in relation to each one of those, "Am I entitled to impose the competition test? Is it proportionate, practicable, comprehensive?" So, the *a priori* question will arise both under Question 1 and Question 2. We are only concerned here with the competition test - not with the restrictive covenants part of that. Very finally, just drawing some conclusions together, we submit that the Competition Commission did not assess the benefit - in other words, the extent to which the competition

14 test would address the AEC. We submit that in the absence of this analysis none of the 15 relevant questions can be answered, either at all, but certainly not against the companies 16 who might be subject to a remedy. We submit that if they are right in 102 - that is the legal 17 consequence which follows - then we submit that in any event they erred in their analysis 18 of the approach to be adopted because they decided only that they could not quantify it, but 19 they did not move down the scale of analytical techniques that were available to them. 20 That, we say, is an error of law. Albeit that it flows out of guidance, we believe these are 21 sufficiently established principles - or should become so - that a regulator engaged in such 22 a detailed exercise, with such evidence in front of it, should have, in applying the test under 23 s.134, worked its way through that scale of analytical techniques. We do submit that it is 24 wrong in law not to have done so, and to have drawn the shutters down at, "It is all just too 25 difficult".

- Further, we submit that they erred because on the basis of their own finding and their own conclusions they did have evidence upon which it was sufficient to draw appropriate conclusions. That is our schedule.
- Finally, that these failures were all the more serious because the Competition Commission itself identified that its own remedy created a risk of exacerbating the AEC. That is, as it were, Ground 1. But, in circumstances where there is that risk it imposes an even more acute responsibility or duty on the decision-maker to perform an adequate exercise. You know there are dis-benefits, and it is even more crucial that you engage in an assessment of the benefits because there is at least a risk that the dis-benefits may outweigh the benefits.

MR. MATHER: So, you say that sort of highlights the need to assess the benefits.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

21

MR. GREEN: Yes. It is an important point because the dis-benefits and the benefits focus on precisely the same thing, which is the AEC. You are comparing apples with apples. The disbenefit means that monopoly power will persist longer because the person most likely to meet that demand is suppressed. If you have got high barriers to entry statistically, inevitably, because you have taken one person out of the pool of potential meeters of demand, you have increased the risk that the AEC persists for longer. So it addresses the same issue, and that is the only point I am trying to make here. It addresses the AEC, whether you are looking at cost or benefit, and that is why it should have been a relevant consideration at stage two as well. It impacts upon benefit.

Those are our submissions. Everything else which we have set out in the skeleton, points 11 of detail, we leave to be addressed there. We certainly do not resile from them. What we 12 13 have sought to do in our oral submissions is focus on the main points, in particular dealing 14 with the points as they have emerged from the Competition Commission's analysis and in 15 its skeleton argument, and its defence. We thought that we did address those, but we 16 certainly do not resile from our complaints that much of the Competition Commission's 17 reasoning as it has emerged in the pleadings is new after the event boot-strapping. In 18 principle and in administrative law, we say they are not entitled to do that. If these are 19 serious issues they should have formed a very major part of the investigation and the conclusions, but we nonetheless have addressed them. 20

Unless I can assist further at this stage, those are our submissions.

MR. MATHER: Just one very brief question, if I might, it was your fourth point about the CBAs
 coming out of guidance and you said these are sufficiently established or should become
 so, etc. Can you help me, is there is a difference in law between those statements so far as
 we are concerned between whether they are sufficiently established by authorities or
 precedent or whatever, and should become so, which suggests that we might be being
 asked innovate.

MR. GREEN: I put it in those terms deliberately as, in effect, an invitation. We do believe that
the principles should be common sense principles of good regulation, and in the context of
competition law should be imposed upon a decision maker. They are not unduly onerous
or unreasonable, they are common sense and we think they flow out of s.134. We pointed
to the guidance of this Tribunal in relation to the *GEMA* decision, the Competition
Commission's own guidance, Ofcom, the Green Book, in order to demonstrate that they
are common sense principles. If you conclude that the practice has got to this level but

1	ought to incrementally rise another few inches to become a point of law we invite you to
2	say so, that this is an error on their part if they fail to apply these tests. We believe in the
3	context of the competition law it is an error of law.
4	THE PRESIDENT: This is all under the heading, as I understand it, of proportionality. These
5	are elements, are they not, of what applying proportionality principles means in practice in
6	these sorts of cases?
7	MR. GREEN: That is right.
8	THE PRESIDENT: Do you put it any higher than that?
9	MR. GREEN: No, that is why I say it comes under the rubric of s.134, because that is the
10	statutory framework, we are bound by it, the Tribunal is bound by it. We have to work out
11	what that means. Reasonableness imports proportionality, we agree on that, and these are
12	simply ways in which one applies a proportionality or reasonableness test.
13	THE PRESIDENT: Then there is a double-proportionality issue, proportionality overlaid on
14	proportionality. To see how much of an analysis you need to go into you also have to
15	apply proportionality.
16	MR. GREEN: Yes.
17	PROFESSOR PICKERING: Mr. Green, just one further question. About unmet demand and
18	that concept and the concept of need is obviously related to it, I wonder whether you could
19	comment on the extent to which that notion of unmet demand, as used, as I understand it,
20	by planners, has any bearing or relationship to the way in which your clients or other retail
21	businesses would actually identify capacity constraints and indeed the problem of excess
22	demand. It seems to me, just to explain why I am asking this, that we do not have a
23	London airport situation where the argument about an extra runway is that we are using
24	103 per cent of the capacity, because in retailing I am not sure that all the check-outs are
25	ever in use and the car parks are full, and so on. How does business relate to the planners'
26	approach on this?
27	MR. GREEN: I think there are a number of points to be made. The first point is that the
28	Competition Commission looked at planning need as a proxy for unmet demand. It is set
29	out in appendix 7.2, p.422 of the Report, what "need" meant in terms of a planner's
30	conception of word. The Competition Commission was only examining need in this
31	context because it was an indication of the extent of unmet demand. The Competition
32	Commission, itself, viewed it as a reasonable proxy. I plainly accept the premise that it has
33	been performed by the local planning authorities for a different purpose. The test which is
34	referred to in paras.12 to 14 of appendix 7.1 explains what is meant by "need", and I think

1	it is a reasonable proxy. I use the word "reasonable", but it is a proxy for a form of unmet
2	demand.
3	MR. ROTH: Just to be clear, I think Mr. Green is referring to appendix 7.2 not 7.1.
4	MR. GREEN: Yes, sorry, 7.2, p.422.
5	THE PRESIDENT: Page 422, "Requirement to demonstrate 'need'"?
6	MR. GREEN: That is right, it is in a section entitled "The planning framework and grocery
7	retailing", p.419.
8	MR. ROTH: Yes, that appendix, as it states at the beginning, is just attempting to set out the law
9	on policy relating to planning, it is not drawing any conclusions.
10	PROFESSOR PICKERING: Do we look somewhere else for
11	MR. GREEN: I think I gave you the paragraphs. I think I took you to the paragraphs in the
12	Report yesterday which deal with this, and I can try and find those again. This was simply
13	one source of information. The other sources of information were the population analysis
14	and the persistence analysis. Those were the two principal sources that the Competition
15	Commission examined in order to identify the existence of unmet demand. They looked at
16	a variety of sources. So the persistence analysis enabled them to form some strong
17	conclusions. The population analysis likewise was consistent and they looked at planning
18	need. Mr. Roth is absolutely right, they were describing in this section just the planning
19	requirements, but they also were able to identify that there was considerable need. I think
20	the paragraphs are 7.36 to 7.41. This under the heading "Planning rules and their impact
21	on entry and expansion", so it is not just a description of the planning regime, it is an
22	analysis of the impact of the regime on the market. 7.41:
23	"Our own survey of LPAs indicated that 62 per cent had quantified a need for
24	additional floorspace for the retailing of convenience goods (ie consumer goods
25	purchased on a regular basis, including food, toiletries and cleaning products) in
26	their local development plan."
27	They then identify the average need as 4,600, median 2,500. They then say:
28	"The majority of the LPAs that did not have an identified need were those that
29	did not have an up-to-date development plan."
30	I think they are suggesting that had they had an up to date plan the position might have
31	been different. Then they indicate that a small percentage, albeit a significant minority,
32	had up to date retail development plans, and concluded they did not have a need. So a high
33	percentage had identified a significant need. This was in the section assessing the impact
34	of planning, and it is a fact which informs their analysis of barriers to entry.
1 PROFESSOR PICKERING: But it influences the planners, and we understand that the 2 Competition Commission in its Report has latched on to this. What I am interested to 3 know, almost in a word, not only from you but maybe from the Interveners as well in due course, is whether that concept – apart from affecting attitudes to planning applications has 4 5 any bearing on business decisions about use or development or expansions? 6 MR. GREEN: There is evidence in the report to the effect that a number of retailers made 7 detailed submissions on whether the need requirement should be abolished. I am not 8 certain how much of that actually feeds in detail. We have looked at it for the purposes of 9 this appeal but not all of it actually feeds into the report. If one opens that particular can of 10 works one will find that a lot of information from each retailer as to that particular issue various retailers did have different views on it. We can certainly provide you with some 11 information. We would need to go back and get what was said about it if that would be of 12 13 assistance; I am not certain it is sensible to do it at this point. 14 **PROFESSOR PICKERING:** Sure, okay 15 THE PRESIDENT: It may be that with the local retail development plans the input is from 16 retailers. It may be that LPAs arrive at their retail development plans having surveyed the 17 local retailers' intentions ----18 MR. GREEN: That is why I was drawing your attention to appendix 7.2, because it explains the 19 information that an LPA will have in order to identify need. 20 PROFESSOR PICKERING: Part of that need, of course, is the opportunity to generate local tax 21 income, is it not, from the development of business premises? 22 MR. GREEN: I could not possibly comment on that one! I do not recollect it as something the 23 Competition Commission has made a finding about, but certainly one of the matters which 24 the LPAs and the Competition Commission acknowledge were relevant to the assessment 25 of need were the quantitative demand for floor space; in other words, the extent to which 26 demand exceeded supply. That is explained in paras. 12 to 14 of appendix 7.2 and that is 27 why unmet demand is plainly part of the LPAs need assessment, but I absolutely accept it 28 is within a different context, but the Competition Commission looked at it as part and 29 parcel of its analysis. 30 THE PRESIDENT: Shall we just take a very short break, although we are going to stop at 1 31 o'clock anyway – have you finished now? 32 MR. GREEN: Yes, I have, thank you very much. 33 THE PRESIDENT: Shortly after half past 12. 34 (Short break)

THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, Mr. Roth. Mr. Green, I meant to say this before, but we have
 oceans of economic evidence and you have not said much about this at the moment. It may
 be that you are going to say it is not relevant, and we need not trouble ourselves with any
 of that; that is fine if that is the case.

5

6

7

8

9

10

Secondly, there is the way that the matter was argued in the skeleton was more of a point about the quality of the AEC and the uncertainty and that one should feed that into the proportionality analysis. That is not quite the point you have been making, which was rather different and really saying that it is feasible and so on, but it is not the uncertainty point. Is that something which you are now 'soft-pedalling' as it were? Do we need to worry ourselves about ----

- 11 MR. GREEN: Can I deal with first of all economic evidence? We do not accept the criticisms 12 made of our experts, we responded to the Competition Commission's, but it does seem to 13 us that the points which the economists make are points which find reflection in the Report 14 and the easiest way to resolve that is to take one's inspiration from the report, stick to the 15 Report, point out to you what is in the Report, so at the end of the day the points we have 16 made in the skeleton flowing from the economist's report we believe stand, but our case is 17 certainly not dependent on them, they are extra detail, extra support for points which flow 18 out of the Report which is why I have not felt it necessary to go into that, it is just not 19 necessary to address it. If you, the Tribunal, take the same view then what is stated by the 20 economists comes out as argument and is found in the Report.
- So far as the quality of the AEC is concerned this is an issue which we are content to leave on the skeleton, we do not resile from it, it is a relatively small point relative to the two big points that we have made, and we are happy to leave it on the skeleton. We accept the point made by the Competition Commission that the basic test is to be determined by 51 per cent – civil standard of proof – but we do not think that is the answer. In terms of proportionality you should measure the strength of your conclusion about a particular finding.
- So far as the AEC is concerned, you have seen that they have set out estimates, they have set out parameters and so on and so forth. So far as the benefit is concerned, we have seen what their assessment is so far as the cost is concerned, and we simply think that one part of the proportionality test is to wave the confidence that you have in any particular finding — what we have loosely described as the "robustness", it simply goes into the proportionality test.

1	Now, as you have seen there are a number of disputes between economists on this, but I
2	have not thought it necessary to take up what would have otherwise been quite a lot of time
3	dealing with that, we think it is a short point; in reality it is essentially a legal point and we
4	are happy to leave it at that.
5	THE PRESIDENT: Right, thank you. Mr. Roth?
6	MR. ROTH: Members of the Tribunal, I am sorry to start on a gloomy note, but I am beginning,
7	of course, rather later than the 11.30 that was anticipated, and that is no criticism, I am not
8	making that as a criticism of Mr. Green, it is a fact. It means that I fear I am most unlikely
9	to finish today
10	THE PRESIDENT: Shall we sit at 10 tomorrow?
11	MR. ROTH: It may be sensible to make arrangements to sit at 10 if that is not an inconvenience.
12	I thought I would mention that straight away.
13	This is an application for Judicial Review of a small part of a very large and
14	comprehensive investigation by the Competition Commission. It is, of course, a Judicial
15	Review and not an appeal – a point that I know this Tribunal will have well in mind since
16	you have so recently had to advert to it in the Tribunal's judgment in the BSkyB which we
17	refer to in our skeleton.
18	Mr. Green has now, in his oral submissions and as has just been pointed out in a question
19	from the Chairman – very much in contrast to the notice of application and the written
20	submissions and indeed the witness statements that Tesco put in – based himself very
21	firmly on the findings in the Report, and he has certainly not developed any challenge to
22	the accuracy of the findings of detriment from the AEC which the Commission made.
23	Indeed, he sought to rely on them a short while ago saying "Look how estimates can be
24	carried out", and he has certainly not developed any challenge to the robustness of those
25	findings, although he said he does not resile from what is in the skeleton, but of course one
26	of the findings of the Commission is that the margin concentration analysis, which was the
27	focus of so much of that written material, was sufficiently robust, and that is a finding that
28	they made.
29	Moreover, in our submission it is necessary to have regard not only to the nature of the
30	challenge that this is a Judicial Review, but also the scope of the challenge and, as the
31	Tribunal knows, the Commission was rather concerned at the outset by the rather vague
32	relief that was sought in the notice of application – the paragraph at the end saying what
33	actually Tesco is seeking to quash, and what Tesco is asking the Tribunal to do. So the
34	Commission wrote back in July to Tesco's solicitors to ask exactly which parts of the

1	Report are being challenged? The answer, if I could just take you to that, is in Bundle 5 -
2	the letter of 11^{th} July (in answer to the letter of 4^{th} July). In the second paragraph,
3	"It is precisely because of the length and nature of the Report that the formulation
4	at para. 31 of notice of application takes the form that it does. It order to assist
5	both the Competition Commission and the Tribunal, we confirm that we seek an
6	order quashing para. 43 of the Summary and paras. 11.12 to 11.16 and paras.
7	11.437 to 11.441 of the Report, i.e. those parts of the Report which set out the
8	remedies relating to 'Planning and the competition test. However, we reserve the
9	right to make further submissions on the appropriate scope of relief at any stage
10	in the proceedings, in particular following the substantive judgment of the
11	Tribunal".
12	I ask you to note that because I will return to it.
13	The starting point, of course, is the statutory exercise which the Commission has to carry
14	out under the Enterprise Act. There was some discussion of the inter-relation between ss.
15	134 and 138 early on in Mr. Green's submission. I did, at first, think that might be, though
16	interesting, somewhat academic for this case, particularly given the extent of the AEC that
17	is found. I do not think Tesco is suggesting that there should have been no remedy - the
18	controlled land sites remedy is not being challenged.
19	However, today, Mr. Green returned to that in making his submissions and says, on one
20	approach, "Well, we were not entitled to adopt the competition test because the
21	Commission approach wrongly the requirements of a comprehensive solution under the
22	statute". You will recall the submission a short while ago. It really goes to the adoption of
23	the test at all. So, I think this has become important and it may be helpful to explain how
24	the Commission understands the governing provisions of the statute and the duty which it
25	is under.
26	May I ask you to take the statute either in the Purple Book at p.235 or in the authorities'
27	bundle? It is s134(1),
28	"The Commission shall, on a market investigation reference, decide whether any
29	feature, or combination of features, of each relevant market prevents, restricts or
30	distorts competition"
31	I need not read the rest. Sub-section (2) defines that as being an adverse effect on
32	competition, or an AEC. So, the first question which the Commission must answer is: Is
33	there an AEC? If there is none, that is the end of it. That, I think, is common ground. If
34	the answer is, 'Yes, there is', then one moves to sub-section (4),

1	"The Commission shall, if it has decided on a market investigation reference that
2	there is an adverse effect on competition, decide the following additional
3	questions".
4	Then one has sub-paragraphs (a), (b), and (c).
5	"(a) whether action should be taken by it under s.138 for the purpose of
6	remedying, mitigating or preventing the adverse effect on competition concerned
7	or any detrimental effect on customers so far as it has resulted from, or may be
8	expected to result from the adverse effect on competition;
9	(b) whether it should recommend the taking of action by others for the purpose of
10	remedying, mitigating or preventing the adverse effect on competition concerned
11	or any detrimental effect on customers so far as it has resulted from, or may be
12	expected to result from, the adverse effect on competition; and
13	(c) in either case, if action should be taken, what action should be taken and what
14	is to be remedied, mitigated or prevented".
15	Sub-section (4) which I have just read is to be read with sub-section (6) just below. "In
16	deciding the questions mentioned in sub-section (4), the Commission shall, in particular,
17	have regard to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and
18	practicable to the adverse effect on competition and any detrimental effects on customers
19	so far as resulting from the adverse effect on competition".
20	So, in answering the sub-section(4) questions, the Commission must have regard
21	particularly to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and
22	practicable. That is the approach it has to take. So, we say having found an AEC it must
23	come and decide upon a remedy, or remedies, unless any possible remedy would be
24	unreasonable or impractical. Mr. Green said that sub-sections (4)(a) and (b) were each sort
25	of discreet binary questions. We say that is a very artificial way of looking at it. The
26	comprehensive solution that the Commission must, in particular, have regard to the need
27	for finding can be found through action by the Commission itself under (a) or maybe in a
28	recommendation for action by others under (b), or a combination of the two (as, indeed, in
29	this case). But, to postulate a situation where the Commission finds an AEC, having
30	regard, as it must, to the need to achieve a comprehensive solution as is reasonable and
31	practicable, but to conclude no action should be taken by it, and no action should be taken
32	by others to be recommended is quite contrary to the whole thrust of this provision. That
33	meshes with s.138.
34	THE PRESIDENT: You mean it is an impermissible result and it cannot even be conceived of?

1	MR. ROTH: It can be conceived of theoretically that there is no reasonable or practicable action
2	that can be devised to achieve a comprehensive solution. Yes, theoretically it is possible.
3	It would be a very extreme result. But, the idea suggested this morning, "Well, the
4	Commission just has regard to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is
5	reasonable" and to say, "Well, we have regard to that, but we now ignore it" Those were
6	the words Mr. Green used. We say that that is, frankly, preposterous. Of course, that is not
7	what the section is aiming at.
8	That is how it meshes with s.138. That is in mandatory terms, again subject to
9	reasonableness and practicality. The heading that was referred to, I think, by Mr. Mather
10	is, with respect, very pertinent. As you know, it is a well-established House of Lords
11	authority, and the heading cannot overwrite the language of the section, but it can assist in
12	its interpretation.
13	In sub-section (2),
14	"The Commission shall, in relation to each adverse effect on competition, take
15	such action under s.159 or 161 as it considers to be reasonable and practicable"
16	to achieve (a) and (b). Then, sub-section (4) again, the need to achieve as
17	comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable.
18	There is assistance here that the Tribunal can find from the judgment of this Tribunal in the
19	Somerfield case, because although that was a merger case the language of the relevant
20	statutory provisions that fell to be construed is, as you will see, sir, and may indeed recall,
21	exactly the same. The Somerfield case is in the authorities' bundle at Tab 8. (Your bundle
22	23.) . If you could keep the Purple Book out. One can actually take the statutory language
23	in the judgment. If you go to para. 12 of the judgment on p.4, this was a completed merger
24	in the same section, as it happens, that we are concerned with, the same sector,
25	supermarkets.
26	Paragraph 12 sets out s.35 of the Act, and you will see what the Competition Commission
27	has to do. If you go down to sub-section (3), or you can take it in the Purple Book:
28	"The [CC] shall, if it has decided on a reference under section 22 there is an anti-
29	competitive outcome (within the meaning given by subsection 2(a)), decide the
30	following additional questions –
31	(a) whether action should be taken by it under $s.41(2)$ for the purpose of
32	remedying, mitigating or preventing"
33	- in this case it is the SLC –

2lessening of competition;3(b) whether it should recommend the taking of action by others for the purpose of4remedying, mitigating or preventing the substantial lessening of competition5concerned; and6(c) in either case, if action should be taken, what action should be taken and what7is to be remedied, mitigated or prevented."8Then if you look across to para.15:9"As to remedial action, section 41 of the Act provides10(2) The [CC] shall take such action under section 82 or 84 as it considers to be11reasonable and practicable -12(a) to remedy, mitigate or prevent the substantial lessening of competition13concerned; and14(b) to remedy, mitigate or prevent any adverse effects which have resulted from,15or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of s.41 is "Duty to18remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to19remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the20Purple Book.21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the21judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86:23"We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section 11 above. It is not24contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)26of the Act, by virtue of the SL	1	" concerned or any adverse effect which has resulted from, the substantial
4 remedying, mitigating or preventing the substantial lessening of competition 5 concerned; and (c) in either case, if action should be taken, what action should be taken and what is to be remedied, mitigated or prevented." 7 is to be remedial action, section 41 of the Act provides 10 (2) The [CC] shall take such action under section 82 or 84 as it considers to be 11 reasonable and practicable – 12 (a) to remedy, mitigate or prevent the substantial lessening of competition 13 concerned; and 14 (b) to remedy, mitigate or prevent any adverse effects which have resulted from, 15 or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of competition." 16 There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 138 17 of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to 18 remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the 19 remedy adverse effects". The heading "the CC statutory powers", para.86: 23 "We begin with the CC's statutory powers", para.86: 24 contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores 25 gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)	2	lessening of competition;
5 concerned; and 6 (c) in either case, if action should be taken, what action should be taken and what is to be remedied, mitigated or prevented." 7 Then if you look across to para.15: 9 "As to remedial action, section 41 of the Act provides 10 (2) The [CC] shall take such action under section 82 or 84 as it considers to be reasonable and practicable – 12 (a) to remedy, mitigate or prevent the substantial lessening of competition concerned; and 14 (b) to remedy, mitigate or prevent any adverse effects which have resulted from, or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of competition." 16 There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 138 17 of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the Purple Book. 21 Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86: 23 "We begin with the CC's statutory powers," para.86: 24 contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a) of the Act, by virtue of the SLC threeby created. It follows, in our view, that the SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as possible.	3	(b) whether it should recommend the taking of action by others for the purpose of
6 (c) in either case, if action should be taken, what action should be taken and what is to be remedied, mitigated or prevented." 7 Then if you look across to para.15: 9 "As to remedial action, section 41 of the Act provides 10 (2) The [CC] shall take such action under section 82 or 84 as it considers to be reasonable and practicable – 12 (a) to remedy, mitigate or prevent the substantial lessening of competition concerned; and 14 (b) to remedy, mitigate or prevent any adverse effects which have resulted from, or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of competition." 16 There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 138 17 of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the Purple Book. 21 Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86: 23 "We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section 11 above. It is not contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a) of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as possible.	4	remedying, mitigating or preventing the substantial lessening of competition
7is to be remedied, mitigated or prevented."8Then if you look across to para.15:9"As to remedial action, section 41 of the Act provides10(2) The [CC] shall take such action under section 82 or 84 as it considers to be11reasonable and practicable –12(a) to remedy, mitigate or prevent the substantial lessening of competition13concerned; and14(b) to remedy, mitigate or prevent any adverse effects which have resulted from,15or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of competition."16There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 13817of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to18remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the20Purple Book.21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the23"We begin with the CC's statutory powers", para.86:24contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)26of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the27SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section3035(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the <t< td=""><td>5</td><td>concerned; and</td></t<>	5	concerned; and
8Then if you look across to para.15:9"As to remedial action, section 41 of the Act provides10(2) The [CC] shall take such action under section 82 or 84 as it considers to be11reasonable and practicable –12(a) to remedy, mitigate or prevent the substantial lessening of competition13concerned; and14(b) to remedy, mitigate or prevent any adverse effects which have resulted from,15or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of competition."16There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 13817of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to18remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to19remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the20Purple Book.21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the22judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86:23"We begin with the CC's statutory powers", para.86:24contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)26of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the27SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), un	6	(c) in either case, if action should be taken, what action should be taken and what
9 "As to remedial action, section 41 of the Act provides 10 (2) The [CC] shall take such action under section 82 or 84 as it considers to be 11 reasonable and practicable – 12 (a) to remedy, mitigate or prevent the substantial lessening of competition 13 concerned; and 14 (b) to remedy, mitigate or prevent any adverse effects which have resulted from, 15 or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of competition." 16 There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 138 17 of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to 18 remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to 19 remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the 20 Purple Book. 21 Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the 22 judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86: 23 "We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not 24 contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores 25 gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the men	7	is to be remedied, mitigated or prevented."
10(2) The [CC] shall take such action under section 82 or 84 as it considers to be11reasonable and practicable –12(a) to remedy, mitigate or prevent the substantial lessening of competition13concerned; and14(b) to remedy, mitigate or prevent any adverse effects which have resulted from,15or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of competition."16There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 13817of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to18remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to19remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the20Purple Book.21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the22judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86:23"We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not24contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section3035(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the31purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that32regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achie	8	Then if you look across to para.15:
11reasonable and practicable –12(a) to remedy, mitigate or prevent the substantial lessening of competition13concerned; and14(b) to remedy, mitigate or prevent any adverse effects which have resulted from,15or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of competition."16There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 13817of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to18remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to19remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the20Purple Book.21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the22judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86:23"We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not24contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)26of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the27SL(in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section3035(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the31purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that	9	"As to remedial action, section 41 of the Act provides
12(a) to remedy, mitigate or prevent the substantial lessening of competition13concerned; and14(b) to remedy, mitigate or prevent any adverse effects which have resulted from,15or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of competition."16There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 13817of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to18remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to19remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the20Purple Book.21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the22judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86:23"We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not24contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)26of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the27SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section3035(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the31purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that32regard, under section 35(4)	10	(2) The [CC] shall take such action under section 82 or 84 as it considers to be
13concerned; and14(b) to remedy, mitigate or prevent any adverse effects which have resulted from,15or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of competition."16There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 13817of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to18remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to19remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the20Purple Book.21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the22judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86:23"We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not24contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)26of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the27SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section3035(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the31purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that32regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as33comprehensive a solut	11	reasonable and practicable –
14(b) to remedy, mitigate or prevent any adverse effects which have resulted from, or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of competition."16There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 138 of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the Purple Book.21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86: "We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a) of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section 35(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2)	12	(a) to remedy, mitigate or prevent the substantial lessening of competition
15or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of competition."16There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 13817of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to18remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to19remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to19remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the20Purple Book.21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the22judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86:23"We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not24contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)26of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the27SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section3035(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the31purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that32regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as33comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable	13	concerned; and
16There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 13817of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to18remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to19remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the20Purple Book.21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the22judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86:23"We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not24contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)26of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the27SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section3035(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the31purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that32regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as33comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2)	14	(b) to remedy, mitigate or prevent any adverse effects which have resulted from,
17of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to18remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to19remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the20Purple Book.21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the22judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86:23"We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not24contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)26of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the27SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section3035(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the31purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that32regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as33comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2)	15	or may be expected to result from, the substantial lessening of competition."
18remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to19remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the20Purple Book.21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the22judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86:23"We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not24contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)26of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the27SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section3035(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the31purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that32regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as33comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2)	16	There is an exact parallel with 35 and 41 on the merger part of the Act and s.134 and 138
19remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the20Purple Book.21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the22judgment under the sub-heading " <i>The CC statutory powers</i> ", para.86:23"We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not24contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)26of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the27SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section3035(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the31purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that32comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2)	17	of the market investigation section, one which mirrors. The heading of s.41 is "Duty to
 Purple Book. Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the judgment under the sub-heading "<i>The CC statutory powers</i>", para.86: "We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a) of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as possible. Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section 35(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2) 	18	remedy effects of completed or anticipated mergers", again, rather like s.138, "Duty to
21Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the judgment under the sub-heading " <i>The CC statutory powers</i> ", para.86:23"We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a) of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section 35(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2)	19	remedy adverse effects". The heading is not reproduced in the judgment, but it is in the
 judgment under the sub-heading "<i>The CC statutory powers</i>", para.86: "We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a) of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as possible. Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section 35(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2) 	20	Purple Book.
 "We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a) of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as possible. Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section 35(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2) 	21	Those were considered by this Tribunal in the judgment. If you turn, please, to p.33 in the
24contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)26of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the27SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section3035(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the31purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that32regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as33comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2)	22	judgment under the sub-heading "The CC statutory powers", para.86:
25gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)26of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the27SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section3035(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the31purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that32comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2)	23	"We begin with the CC's statutory powers, set out in section II above. It is not
26of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the27SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as28possible.29Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section3035(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the31purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that32regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as33comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2)	24	contested in the present case that Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores
 SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as possible. Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section 35(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2) 	25	gave rise to an anti-competitive outcome, within the meaning of section 35(2)(a)
 possible. Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section 35(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2) 	26	of the Act, by virtue of the SLC thereby created. It follows, in our view, that the
Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section 30 35(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the 31 purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that 32 regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as 33 comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2)	27	SLC in question was required to be remedied as quickly and effectively as
30 35(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the 31 purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that 32 regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as 33 comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2)	28	possible.
 purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2) 	29	Having found an anti-competitive outcome under section 35(2)(a), under section
 regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2) 	30	35(3) of the Act, the CC had to decide, notably, what action it should take for 'the
33 comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section 41(2)	31	purpose of remedying, mitigating or preventing' the SLC it had found. In that
	32	regard, under section 35(4), the CC had to have regard to the need to achieve 'as
34 the CC was required to take such action 'as it considers to be reasonable and	33	comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable'. Under section $41(2)$
	34	the CC was required to take such action 'as it considers to be reasonable and

2 action includes divestiture, under the combined provisions" 3 They go on to say – and it has wider implication for the present case – in para.88: 4 "It follows in our view that the CC had a clear margin of appreciation to decide what reasonable action was appropriate for remedying, mitigating or preventing the SLC created by Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores." 7 We say that is of considerable assistance when dealing with this question of construction. 8 PROFESSOR PICKERING: Mr. Roth, the implication of the two "whethers" in 134(4) – let me just clarify – you are leading us to take the view that it would only be in most exceptional circumstances that at least one of those does not lead on to remedial action under 134(6)? 11 MR. ROTH: In other words, neither of them could apply. 12 PROFESSOR PICKERING: Neither of them could not apply, as it were? 13 MR. ROTH: "Neither of them could not apply" – if I have followed the double-negative, yes, it is only in the most exceptional circumstances that the Commission could say, "Having regard, in answering the question, to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable, no action should be taken by us, and no action should be recommended to be taken by others". 18 PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that it could not act under 134(4)? 14 it could not act under 134(4)? 15 may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretic	1	practicable' in order to remedy, mitigate or prevent the SLC in question. Such
4 "It follows in our view that the CC had a clear margin of appreciation to decide 5 what reasonable action was appropriate for remedying, mitigating or preventing 6 the SLC created by Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores." 7 We say that is of considerable assistance when dealing with this question of construction. 8 PROFESSOR PICKERING: Mr. Roth, the implication of the two "whethers" in 134(4) – let me 9 just clarify – you are leading us to take the view that it would only be in most exceptional 10 circumstances that at least one of those does not lead on to remedial action under 134(6)? 11 MR. ROTH: In other words, neither of them could not apply, as it were? 13 MR. ROTH: "Neither of them could not apply" – if I have followed the double-negative, yes, it 14 is only in the most exceptional circumstances that the Commission could say, "Having 15 reasonable and practicable, no action should be taken by us, and no action should be 16 recommended to be taken by others". 18 PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that 19 it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore 10 ti could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore 10 <	2	action includes divestiture, under the combined provisions"
 what reasonable action was appropriate for remedying, mitigating or preventing the SLC created by Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores." We say that is of considerable assistance when dealing with this question of construction. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Mr. Roth, the implication of the two "whethers" in 134(4) – let me just clarify – you are leading us to take the view that it would only be in most exceptional circumstances that at least one of those does not lead on to remedial action under 134(6)? MR. ROTH: In other words, neither of them could apply. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Neither of them could not apply, as it were? MR. ROTH: "Neither of them could not apply" – if I have followed the double-negative, yes, it is only in the most exceptional circumstances that the Commission could say, "Having regard, in answering the question, to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable, no action should be taken by us, and no action should be recommended to be taken by others". PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore that it should not act under 134(4)? MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open. One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that tyou answer those questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it ha	3	They go on to say – and it has wider implication for the present case – in para.88:
 the SLC created by Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores." We say that is of considerable assistance when dealing with this question of construction. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Mr. Roth, the implication of the two "whethers" in 134(4) – let me just clarify – you are leading us to take the view that it would only be in most exceptional circumstances that at least one of those does not lead on to remedial action under 134(6)? MR. ROTH: In other words, neither of them could apply. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Neither of them could not apply, as it were? MR. ROTH: "Neither of them could not apply" – if I have followed the double-negative, yes, it is only in the most exceptional circumstances that the Commission could say, "Having regard, in answering the question, to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable, no action should be taken by us, and no action should be recommended to be taken by others". PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore that it should not act under 134(4)? MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open. One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is can solve and the east of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "ad" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are	4	"It follows in our view that the CC had a clear margin of appreciation to decide
7We say that is of considerable assistance when dealing with this question of construction.8PROFESSOR PICKERING: Mr. Roth, the implication of the two "whethers" in 134(4) – let me9just clarify – you are leading us to take the view that it would only be in most exceptional10circumstances that at least one of those does not lead on to remedial action under 134(6)?11MR. ROTH: In other words, neither of them could apply.12PROFESSOR PICKERING: Neither of them could not apply, as it were?13MR. ROTH: "Neither of them could not apply" – if I have followed the double-negative, yes, it14is only in the most exceptional circumstances that the Commission could say, "Having15regard, in answering the question, to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is16recommended to be taken by others".17PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that19it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore10that is should not act under 134(4)?21MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open.23One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is24not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those25questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action26by others or some combination.27PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we?28There	5	what reasonable action was appropriate for remedying, mitigating or preventing
8PROFESSOR PICKERING: Mr. Roth, the implication of the two "whethers" in 134(4) – let me9just clarify – you are leading us to take the view that it would only be in most exceptional10circumstances that at least one of those does not lead on to remedial action under 134(6)?11MR. ROTH: In other words, neither of them could apply.12PROFESSOR PICKERING: Neither of them could not apply, as it were?13MR. ROTH: "Neither of them could not apply" – if I have followed the double-negative, yes, it14is only in the most exceptional circumstances that the Commission could say, "Having15regard, in answering the question, to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is16recommended to be taken by others".17PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that19it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore10that it should not act under 134(4)?21MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open.23One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is24not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those25questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action26by others or some combination.27PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we?28There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b).30QUEFESSOR PI	6	the SLC created by Somerfield's acquisition of the disputed stores."
 just clarify – you are leading us to take the view that it would only be in most exceptional circumstances that at least one of those does not lead on to remedial action under 134(6)? MR. ROTH: In other words, neither of them could apply. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Neither of them could not apply, as it were? MR. ROTH: "Neither of them could not apply" – if I have followed the double-negative, yes, it is only in the most exceptional circumstances that the Commission could say, "Having regard, in answering the question, to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable, no action should be taken by us, and no action should be recommended to be taken by others". PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore that it should not act under 134(4)? MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open. One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that the say questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternat	7	We say that is of considerable assistance when dealing with this question of construction.
 circumstances that at least one of those does not lead on to remedial action under 134(6)? MR. ROTH: In other words, neither of them could apply. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Neither of them could not apply, as it were? MR. ROTH: "Neither of them could not apply" – if I have followed the double-negative, yes, it is only in the most exceptional circumstances that the Commission could say, "Having regard, in answering the question, to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable, no action should be taken by us, and no action should be recommended to be taken by others". PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore that it should not act under 134(4)? MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive a solution as is reasonably practicable", so it may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open. One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that that is profFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	8	PROFESSOR PICKERING: Mr. Roth, the implication of the two "whethers" in 134(4) – let me
11MR. ROTH: In other words, neither of them could apply.12PROFESSOR PICKERING: Neither of them could not apply, as it were?13MR. ROTH: "Neither of them could not apply" – if I have followed the double-negative, yes, it14is only in the most exceptional circumstances that the Commission could say, "Having15regard, in answering the question, to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is16recommended to be taken by others".17PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that18PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that19it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore20that it should not act under 134(4)?21MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive a solution as is reasonably practicable", so it22may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open.23One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is24not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those25questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action26by others or some combination.27PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we?38There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b).39MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following30questio	9	just clarify – you are leading us to take the view that it would only be in most exceptional
12PROFESSOR PICKERING: Neither of them could not apply, as it were?13MR. ROTH: "Neither of them could not apply" – if I have followed the double-negative, yes, it14is only in the most exceptional circumstances that the Commission could say, "Having15regard, in answering the question, to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is16reasonable and practicable, no action should be taken by us, and no action should be17recommended to be taken by others".18PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that19it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore20that it should not act under 134(4)?21MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive a solution as is reasonably practicable", so it22may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open.23One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is24not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those25questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action26by others or some combination.27PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we?28There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b).29MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following30questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4).31 <td>10</td> <td>circumstances that at least one of those does not lead on to remedial action under 134(6)?</td>	10	circumstances that at least one of those does not lead on to remedial action under 134(6)?
 MR. ROTH: "Neither of them could not apply" – if I have followed the double-negative, yes, it is only in the most exceptional circumstances that the Commission could say, "Having regard, in answering the question, to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable, no action should be taken by us, and no action should be recommended to be taken by others". PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore that it should not act under 134(4)? MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive a solution as is reasonably practicable", so it may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open. One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	11	MR. ROTH: In other words, neither of them could apply.
 is only in the most exceptional circumstances that the Commission could say, "Having regard, in answering the question, to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is reasonable and practicable, no action should be taken by us, and no action should be recommended to be taken by others". PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore that it should not act under 134(4)? MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive a solution as is reasonably practicable", so it may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open. One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	12	PROFESSOR PICKERING: Neither of them could not apply, as it were?
15regard, in answering the question, to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is16reasonable and practicable, no action should be taken by us, and no action should be17recommended to be taken by others".18PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that19it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore20that it should not act under 134(4)?21MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive a solution as is reasonably practicable", so it22may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open.23One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is24not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those25questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action26by others or some combination.27PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we?28There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b).29MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following30questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4).31PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not?32MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative.33Sir, I know I have only just begun, but	13	MR. ROTH: "Neither of them could not apply" – if I have followed the double-negative, yes, it
 reasonable and practicable, no action should be taken by us, and no action should be recommended to be taken by others". PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore that it should not act under 134(4)? MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive a solution as is reasonably practicable", so it may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open. One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	14	is only in the most exceptional circumstances that the Commission could say, "Having
 recommended to be taken by others". PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore that it should not act under 134(4)? MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive a solution as is reasonably practicable", so it may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open. One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	15	regard, in answering the question, to the need to achieve as comprehensive a solution as is
 PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore that it should not act under 134(4)? MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive a solution as is reasonably practicable", so it may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open. One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	16	reasonable and practicable, no action should be taken by us, and no action should be
 it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore that it should not act under 134(4)? MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive a solution as is reasonably practicable", so it may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open. One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	17	recommended to be taken by others".
 that it should not act under 134(4)? MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive a solution as is reasonably practicable", so it may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open. One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	18	PROFESSOR PICKERING: So it is not open to the Commission to conclude under 134(6) that
 MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive a solution as is reasonably practicable", so it may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open. One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	19	it could not achieve a reasonably and practicably comprehensive solution, and therefore
 may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open. One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	20	that it should not act under 134(4)?
 One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	21	MR. ROTH: It has got to do "as comprehensive a solution as is reasonably practicable", so it
 not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	22	may not be comprehensive, but "as comprehensive" – I think I say it is theoretically open.
 questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	23	One cannot say that it is theoretically impossible, but the thrust of the section is that that is
 by others or some combination. PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	24	not the outcome that is expected. The thrust of the section is that you answer those
 PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we? There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	25	questions either by finding action that the Commission takes itself or recommending action
 There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b). MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	26	by others or some combination.
 MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	27	PROFESSOR PICKERING: Of course, we do not have at the end of 134(4)(a) "or/and", do we?
 questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4). PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	28	There is nothing that leads on to (b), whereas there is an "and" at the end of (b).
 31 PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not? 32 MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. 33 Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	29	MR. ROTH: Yes, I think it has to answer all those questions. It has to answer the following
 32 MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative. 33 Sir, I know I have only just begun, but 	30	questions, if one goes to the governing sentence of sub-section (4).
33 Sir, I know I have only just begun, but	31	PROFESSOR PICKERING: They are cumulative questions, are they not?
	32	MR. ROTH: Yes, they are not alternative.
		Sir, I know I have only just begun, but
34 THE PRESIDENT: That is probably a convenient moment, is it not?	34	THE PRESIDENT: That is probably a convenient moment, is it not?

1	MR. ROTH: It is probably convenient because I am going to turn to something else.
2	THE PRESIDENT: Very well, two o'clock then.
3	(Adjourned for a short time)
4	
5	THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Roth, on timing we are going to be all right, are we, so far as you are
6	aware, if we start at 10 tomorrow, we do not need to find any other extra time?
7	MR. ROTH: I very much hope so, perhaps I should answer the question again at 4 o'clock, and I
8	am not sure how long my friends for the three Interveners anticipate being, but yes, I would
9	envisage finishing mid-morning tomorrow, and I hope that will mean there is time for the
10	three Interveners and reply. Mr. Green has had a long development of his submission so I
11	imagine the reply will be rather shorter.
12	THE PRESIDENT: Anyway, you have given an indication of when you expect to finish, so the
13	others can perhaps have a think about that.
14	MR. ROTH: I have not spoken to my friends as to how long they intend to be as Interveners, so I
15	cannot fully answer that question.
16	I was talking before lunch about the Statute in general terms, and the proper interpretation
17	of it and now come to its application in the present case, as regards competition between
18	large grocery stores – or "supermarkets" to use the looser term – where the Commission
19	found that they are in a distinct market and there were features of that market which had an
20	adverse effect on competition, so that was answering the first question under s.134, and
21	that one finds in the Report at paragraph 10.9. Indeed, they refer, at the start of that section
22	at 10.7 under the heading "Features which prevent, restrict or distort competition" they
23	refer to s.134(1), and in 10.9 the Commission says:
24	"We find that a combination of one or more of the following features of certain
25	local markets for the supply of groceries by larger grocery stores prevent, restrict
26	or distort competition in connection with the supply of groceries by larger
27	grocery stores in those markets:
28	(a) A significant number of local markets have high levels of concentration, and
29	these high levels of concentration have in many cases persisted over a number
30	of years.
31	(b) The planning regime and its application by Local Planning Authorities in
32	accordance with the policy objectives of the planning regime necessarily act
33	as a barrier to entry or expansion in a significant number of local markets."
34	- and they explain how.

(c) The control of land by incumbent retailers through land bank sites, restrictive covenants, exclusivity arrangements, and landsites that are leased or sub-leased to third parties in highly-concentrated local markets acts as a barrier to entry, by limiting entrants' access to potential sites for new larger grocery stores."

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

Then at 10.10 they look at the differently defined market that encompasses mid-sized and larger stores. Then they go on, having found such features to look at the detrimental effects on consumers further down that page. Again, following the Statute – the Statute I think says "detrimental effect on customers" they here use the word "consumers" because the customers in this case of course are consumers. 10.13 they set out the detrimental effect on consumers. 10.14 they give an estimate of magnitude at the local level, and 10.15 at the national level, and 10.16 the supply chain. They say that all of that is sufficient to justify remedial action. Mr. Green read those paragraphs just a few moments ago so I will not read them again. The scale of the detrimental effect they find is significant, indeed, substantial. That is a summary of course of what has gone before in Chapter 6.

They refer, when talking about the planning barrier to entry, necessarily acting as a barrier to entry, and that is a reference to the fact that they found that the barriers to entry from the planning process were necessary and appropriate for the objectives of the planning regime. One sees that if one goes back to their conclusions on barrier to entry at 7.65 to 7.67.

"7.65 In conclusion, the planning system, in pursuing the broad-based objectives for which it is intended, necessarily constrains new entry by larger grocery stores. It also has the effect of increasing the time for new larger grocery store entry to take place due to the need to assemble sites likely to be granted planning permission as well as the time required by LPAs to consider planning applications."

They then talk about the costs and say that means the existing large retailers are better placed than regional retailers and new entrants to the industry. 7.67 is a significant paragraph:

"The planning regime places more limited constraints on the extension of existing stores by grocery retailers compared with new larger grocery store entry. An incumbent grocery retailer, by extending its store, will make new larger grocery store entry by a rival grocery retailer more difficult."

That is an important finding to which I will come back. They also found barriers to entry
 from controlled landsites and, as you saw from the summary in Chapter 10, controlled

landsites it is not just restrictive covenants, it is a range of measures and agreements that are used by all the large retailers to restrict the use of land for grocery retailing. Controlled landsites is used as a shorthand to cover them all – there is a definition of "controlled landsites" in the glossary at the end, I do not ask you to turn it up but it covers restrictive covenants, exclusivity agreements, landbanks and so on.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11 12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

So the remedy set out in the report was a package which first of all removed one identified area of barrier to entry namely the controlled landsites that a supermarket could block from rivals. It did not totally remove it with exclusivity agreements, because they saw the benefit from exclusivity agreements, those are the agreements when a developer – say Westfield Shopping Centre developer – makes an agreement with, say, Waitrose. Waitrose will come in but is promised there will be no other supermarket there and we said we can see that encourages entry but limited it to five years. So they removed, curtailed, the barrier to entry on controlled landsites, and secondly, recommended the competition test as part of the planning process with an override, or safety valve, or exception for exceptional cases where there was an identified public benefit for the local area from the development which the local planning authority would have the right to assess. You know of course by now very well the details of the test, the first limb – the fascia count, the second limb – the 60 per cent share of grocery sales' area and there is extensive reasoning in the Report how they got to the fascia count? Why a fascia count included, why at 60 per cent? and so on. The Commission saw those remedies as bringing twin benefits, and very important that it is twin benefits - first, the prevention of the creation of new areas of high concentration which in the absence of the test might come into being even though they are not there now; and, secondly, over time (and I will come back to 'over time') existing areas of high concentration would become less concentrated through a process of dynamic competition and rivalry between larger grocery retailers. Certainly they would not become more concentrated.

I would also emphasise at the outset that these findings of adverse effect on competition and the resulting customer detriment, and the adoption of the competition test, were not an anti-Tesco move. There was a lot of criticism by Tesco by various parties in their submissions to the Competition Commission and the Commission was at pains in its report to reject those criticisms. Even on the competition test itself, when coming to design the test, one retailer - I think it was Sainsbury's - said, "Well, there should be a lower threshold for Tesco because Tesco is so big, as opposed to the threshold for everybody else". It is 60 percent for everybody else and I think they said 50 percent for Tesco. The Commission

1	said, "No, we are not going to do that. This test is designed to address a feature of the
2	market - high concentration that arises from the way the market has worked - and not from
3	Tesco's activity. It should apply to all large grocery retailers, irrespective of their identity".
4	That is in the report at 11.68. It was Sainsbury's. "Sainsbury's proposed that the local
5	market share threshold above which a grocery retailer should not be able to operate from a
6	new development should be more stringent for a retailer with national market power.
7	Sainsbury's said that Tesco's share of national sales, and its purchasing cost advantage,
8	often combined with high local market share, meant that it could afford to bid more for
9	new space than its competitors. It also said that Tesco had a greater incentive and ability
10	than its competitors to deter entry by creating a reputation for aggressive response.
11	Sainsbury's suggested that, for example, the threshold applied to retailers without national
12	market power could be a 50 percent market share within the isochrone, but that this should
13	be reduced to 40 percent for a retailer with national market power".
14	I got it slightly wrong when I said 50 and 40. This is rejected by the Commission.
15	While it is true, of course, that more Tesco stores are affected by the test than stores of any
16	one other retailer - because Tesco has more stores overall - the effect of the test on the
17	other large retailers is also very significant, especially relative to the size of their
18	businesses. Tesco refers at the outset of its notice of application to Table 6.1 in the report,
19	to show the impact which the test has upon Tesco. But, it also shows impact on everybody
20	else. That is Table 6.1 in Chapter 6, p.110. This is the ten minute isochrone table, and it is
21	the ten minute isochrone which is used. You will see the number of stores in the left-hand
22	column which totals the 495. I draw attention to the next column which is what proportion
23	of that retailer's largest stores what proportion of its business is going to be affected.
24	You see it is 31 percent for Tesco, but it is 29 percent of all Morrison's larger stores.
25	(After a pause): I thought it was agreed that this is not confidential in the end because it
26	had been disclosed in an appendix. There was some correspondence about that.
27	THE PRESIDENT: The figures you are speaking about are in the non-confidential version, are
28	they not?
29	MR. ROTH: Yes, that is my understanding. Somebody said 'Confidential'. (After a pause):
30	Withdrawn. I think that applies to all Mr. Green's submissions.
31	MR. GREEN: Not quite!
32	MR. ROTH: 29 percent Morrisons. Waitrose - 27 percent of all their stores are affected. So, it
33	has a very significant impact on the business of other retailers. Indeed, the Co-Op's large
34	stores are the greatest proportion of all. That is in terms of existing store expansion

obviously. You cannot tell about a hypothetical new store that it might have wanted to open. You would have to know where it is and draw the isochrone around it, and then see whether it is in a highly concentrated market, or not.

You will have seen from Chapter 11 of the report how, notwithstanding that, all the major retailers other than Tesco supported the concept of a competition test being introduced as part of the planning process, although they expressed different views as regards the detail or scope of the test. That is at para. 11.18. You will see that in Footnote 306. So, I come to the irrationality argument regarding the test, which now seems to be the first ground of challenge by way of judicial review. I say that because you will have seen from the notice of application and our defence that there was an *ultra vires* ground which was alleged in the notice of application. We addressed that in our defence. It is not mentioned at all in Tesco's skeleton, or, indeed, oral submissions. We answered it in writing. But, it is said now, "It is irrational to introduce this test in the *Wednesbury* sense - that the Commission failed to have regard to relevant considerations, being the unmet demand or the costs resulting from the competition test".

Mr. Green characterised the Commission's approach as finding unmet demand will be met by new entry or, as he put it, the virtuous circle of the market when he said, "Well, actually the findings in the report, when you look at them, contradict that view". But, with respect, that is a distortion of the Commission's whole approach in this sense: the Commission did not find that an adverse effect on competition was the persistence of "unmet demand" - customers not getting any supermarket, or not getting a supermarket that is sufficiently close to them. Since that was not the adverse effect on competition, the Commission found, that was not what it was seeking to remedy. "Unmet demand" exists all over the country in high concentration markets and in low concentration markets. There was reference to the LPA view of planning need as a proxy for that, whether it is an exact proxy or not. It does not mean, of course, that consumers have no grocery store. It means there is scope for more large grocery stores, or different large grocery stores that would give a consumer a choice of another facia. That is why, because of this unmet demand, that this is a dynamic market with all the supermarket retailers expanding.

The Commission's concern was something else. It was the persistence of highly
 concentrated markets which they found resulted in various identified customer detriments the detriments that they summarise in paras. 10.13 to 10.15: deterioration of what is

referred to as the PQRS (price, quality, range, service) -- the retail offer in those highly concentrated local markets and a sort of indirect national effect on pricing because prices are set nationally for those supermarket retailers who have a high proportion of their stores in the concentrated market -- and the deterioration in choice.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

- So, the competition test does not address this "unmet demand" and, more specifically, if, in a highly concentrated market, the large incumbent has no desire or opportunity to open a new store or to expand its existing store, the competition test will not apply. There is nothing for it to bite on.
- The Commission found that there was a barrier to entry and expansion from the general planning regime, including what is referred to as the "sequential test" which retailers objected to and made submissions about. So the Commission considered whether to recommend a change to the general planning system. They decided it was not appropriate to do that for reasons they give, and I will come back to that.
- 14 Subject to one qualification about the effect of expansion, the obstacle to growth from the 15 planning regime applies indiscriminately to all grocery retailers. It is not targeted at any 16 particular one. So it may mean that in a local market there is no growth in large grocery 17 retailing floor space. But if, in a particular local circumstance, the incumbent – pausing 18 there, I use the word "incumbent" to mean, as I think you all understand, not a monopoly 19 market, but there is one large retailer with less than three other fascia and more than 60 per 20 cent of grocery floor space, but that is rather a mouthful, so I will say the "incumbent" - if 21 in the local circumstances the incumbent can surmount the planning obstacles, that barrier, 22 and get planning permission for a development, then there is no basis for inferring that 23 none of the other retailers could get planning permission for a development and that none 24 of the others would be interested in development in that area.
- 25 What the competition test is doing is to achieve a situation in an area where expansion of 26 grocery sales area is envisaged by retailers, in the light of the barrier to entry from the 27 planning permission regime but nonetheless it could be overcome, then that development 28 should not be undertaken by the one retailer that is in such a strong position in that local 29 area that effect of that retailer carrying out the expansion or opening an additional stores 30 would, on the Commission's factual findings, lead to a deterioration in the retail offering 31 for consumers. In that way it is changing the competitive environment in those local 32 markets. All retailers of course will take this into account, the effect of the test, in their 33 strategic planning. These are all large companies, highly sophisticated national companies.

Moreover, if the situation in that local market is such that it is commercially rational for incumbent to seek to open a new store or expand an existing store, then if there are three or more other fascia in that local market, even though it is an over 60 per cent share, it is free to do so because the Commission considers there is sufficient choice. If there are no more than two other fascia then the test applies to that incumbent and such development is prevented. An incumbent, of course, knows that it will be prevented and its rivals know that it would be prevented.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

14

17

18

19

That really takes one to the question which now seems to lie at the heart of Mr. Green's rationality argument, which is that where developments by an incumbent which would otherwise have taken place are blocked through the competition test, is there a significant or serious risk that, first of all, no other retailer in that market will seek to expand or open a new store – I will come to the monopoly market where there is no retailer in just a moment 13 - but if there are others in the market, the other two fascia, neither of them would do it and none of the large retailers which are not presently in that market would seek to enter. I say 15 this now seems to be at the heart of Tesco's case because you will recall that in the 16 skeleton there were put a series of hypothetical examples and where it was said the competition test would lead to perverse results or damaged consumer interests. They were put in different ways and we answered each one of those in the appendices to our skeleton, and we have shown they are fanciful or wrong and none were now referred to. So I think it 20 comes down to this case.

21 In the answer to that hypothesis or posited case, the Commission does indeed rely on the 22 fact that this is a dynamic market with strong competition between large and sophisticated 23 retailers which have been expanding and each looking for commercial opportunities. 24 Mr. Green said, "Oh, no, that is the UK as a whole, the dramatic and continuing rate of 25 expansion in sales are, I think it is 38 per cent over seven years, that is across the United 26 Kingdom, whereas here we are talking about highly concentrated markets". He now places 27 repeated reliance in that regard on appendix 7.1, as you will remember, an appendix which 28 one notes is not relied on in this context in either notice of application or the skeleton, but it 29 is now very strongly in their case.

30 I will come in a moment to appendix 7.1, but before doing so one asks, is there any basis 31 for thinking that the characteristics of rivalry between large supermarkets that is observed 32 nationally on the figures, for growth, and so on, would be different in highly concentrated 33 markets. One can say this: in its many and extensive submissions to the Competition 34 Commission in the course of the enquiry, and I think most of them are in the bundles and

1	Mr. Freeman in his witness statement sets out the chronology, all the submissions that
2	Tesco made in the meetings it had, Tesco never suggested that either they or their
3	competitors are less keen to enter highly concentrated markets – that is say whether one of
4	their competitors is the incumbent – than other local markets where the rivalry is already
5	intense between the supermarkets. It would be very strange indeed if a supermarket was
6	less keen to enter a highly concentrated market.
7	So one comes to appendix 7.1, and what it shows, if you could please turn that up. This is
8	the famous persistence analysis. It was an analysis that was carried out, as the first
9	paragraph explains, to assess:
10	" the extent to which those local markets identified by the CC as being high
11	concentrated in its 2000 groceries market investigation continue to remain highly
12	concentrated in 2006. The persistence of these concentrated local markets informs
13	our analysis of barriers to entry in local markets."
14	In other words, it is an analysis carried out to ascertain whether there are barriers to entry
15	on the existing scenario at all, and for that it used the information on monopoly markets
16	and duopoly markets. It found that, in general, there was little change since the 2000
17	report. That led to the conclusion that there are indeed barriers to entry in those markets.
18	The finding which appendix 7.1 really is the support for, and indeed the table is
19	reproduced, is in fact in the main body of the report at paras.7.10 to 7.11. Can I ask you,
20	please, to go there. 7.10 says:
21	"We examined the experience of new entry near stores that faced few local
22	competitors to assess whether highly-concentrated local markets have persisted
23	over time. In 2000, there were 186 stores larger than 600 sq metres in Great
24	Britain belonging to [the then big five] which faced no or only competitor in the
25	local market in which they operated (monopoly or duopoly stores). In 2006, 160
26	of these stores (or 86 per cent) continued to face no or only one competitor (see
27	Table 7.1). The persistence of local concentration is indicative of the presence of
28	barriers to entry in the markets in which these stores are located."
29	There is the table which also appears in the appendix.
30	Thus the finding in appendix 7.1 that is incorporated here in paras.7.10 and 7.11 is part of
31	the material that points to the conclusion that in the current situation there are barriers to
32	entry. Then the Competition Commission in the balance of Chapter 7 proceeds to examine
33	what the barriers are. One is the planning regime, another is control landsites. In general,
34	and I say in general, because I will come to the exceptions, the Commission concluded that

1	the remedy of freeing-up controlled landsites and curbing expansion by the incumbent
2	should encourage expansion by the other, if it is a duopoly market where, by definition,
3	there is another one, or new entry by another retailer, even if at present it is a monopoly
4	market, because the Commission did pay particular attention to the position in monopoly
5	markets. They had that problem very much in mind because it was suggested to them that
6	there are markets that might actually only be able to support one retailer or one large store
7	– a natural monopoly. It was a point put by Tesco and I think also by Sainsbury's, and so
8	they considered is it appropriate to cover natural monopolies in the competition test?
9	Should there be an exception for that? They found that you cannot conclude that low
10	population necessarily means that there is only scope for one store, and if there is more
11	than one fascia well then the competition test would allow rivals to expand, and that is in
12	11.30, the monopoly market argument.
13	"11.30 We explored the point, raised by Tesco and Sainsbury's, of whether there
14	were 'natural monopoly' areas, in which the application of a competition test may
15	be inappropriate. We note that some areas with low population, which might be
16	expected to be 'natural monopolies', have more than one store."
17	And they give on example in the footnote, an extreme case, Huntly – 5000 in the town,
18	16,000 within a 20 minute drive time, therefore outside the isochrone, and others in
19	appendix 7.1.
20	"However, we accept there may be areas where there are three or fewer fascias present and
21	where the local population is too low to support entry by an additional fascia. It is
22	important to note that our competition test would not have the effect of prohibiting all
23	development by existing grocery retailers in the local area: rather it would prevent
24	development that would lead to one grocery retailer having an unacceptably strong local
25	market position, or strengthening of such a position."
26	So they consider that and address it, and then they go on to the point that was put by Tesco
27	on this:
28	"11.31 We assessed Tesco's claim that, on the basis of its reproduction of the
29	first-stage regression of our margin concentration analysis, our analysis predicts
30	that an increase of 34,052 people leads to an increase of one extra store of above
31	280 sq. metres. From this it told us that 34,000 more people within 10 minutes
32	were required to support an additional store above 280 sq. metres - so only
33	expansions and replacement stores would be possible."
34	The Commission considers that and comes to its view:

"11.32 We agree that there is a general positive relationship between population and the number of stores in an area. The first-stage regression results of our margin concentration also clearly show this positive relationship. However, the purpose of this regression is not to identify the exact relationship between the size of the population and the number of competitors and we do not think that these results show that 34,000 more people are required to support an additional store above 280 sq. metres."

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

So they consider the argument expressly, they come to their view and it is not said on the basis of that, that that is not a view they are entitled in assessing the evidence to come to. Indeed, what Mr. Green said to you yesterday that maybe Tesco put it too high, "let us say 8000" he said going through the appendix. This new hypothesis which, of course, was not addressed at this point in the Report, because at that point Tesco were saying 34,000, now they are saying "maybe it is 8000". It is also not self-evident, because it rests on the premise that the only customers that a new entrant would seek to attract would be the 8000 growth of population; you need a population growth of 8000 for anyone to come in. If there are less than 8000 another retailer would not come in because that number is too low to support the commercial operation viably of a new store. But, of course, a new entrant to a market is not just seeking to serve the population increase, it is seeking to compete head to head with the incumbent, and take market share from them. So population increase may create a new opportunity but it does not circumscribe the size of a new entrant store. It was suggested by Mr. Green today, I think in answer to an observation from Professor Pickering, that this notion that the competition test facilitates, or encourages new entry, it was never made clear that that was the rationale of the test. He even said there was some failure to consult – he referred to Interbrew. With respect, that really is totally contrived. Tesco knew full well that that was the thinking underlying the proposal for the competition test. They acknowledged the point – they disagree with it, but they knew that that was what it was about.

Can I ask you to look at what Tesco said to the Commission in their response to the proposed remedy, which is in bundle 3.3, which is I think your bundle 5 at tab 54. This is Tesco's response to the provisional remedies' decision. It starts at p.2931 and if you go, please to p.2939, under the heading: "The CC's proposed remedy would distort rather than enhance competition" you see at 3.16:

"The remedy presupposes that there is a shortage of sites and that if one retailer is prevented from developing a site another retailer will step in. Neither supposition is correct. We know, and the CC appears to accept, that sites for development are

available, and we have explained previously some retailers' strategy, formats and/or demographic appeal prevent them expanding in certain areas. Similarly, others have been shown to have a less flexible, and in some case a more 'stop/start', approach to property acquisition.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

3.17 Even in those areas where alternative entry would occur, barring investment by one retailer does not mean that customers will get a better outcome. Indeed, they may get a worse outcome if a retailer for whom there is less customer demand ends up entering the market. Since the Competition Commission has demonstrated no incumbency advantage (indeed, its analysis shows an incumbency disadvantage since self-cannibalisation is higher than rival store cannibalisation), the CC's approach will result in the promotion of less preferred competitors over the interests of consumers and the competitive process."

So Tesco is saying there "yes", your premise there, Commission, is that if one retailer is prevented it will encourage another to step in, we do not agree with that premise, but they are well aware that that is the premise. The suggestion that one had in the skeleton that all this is some new point developed by Mr. Freeman's witness statement, has come as a great surprise is just nonsense. Then they go on to say that even if new entry will occur that is not good because it effectively will not be Tesco's, it will be somebody else and not first choice. That was how they approached it at that point.

So, we say there would have been no basis for the Commission to find that in general there was a real concern that if one retailer was blocked by the competition test, no other retailer would step in. That is entirely contrary to the way in which the market was working. That approach is borne out by the submissions of the three large retailers who have intervened in this case. They know how competition takes place in these markets. Tesco seeks to dismiss, or sideline, the submissions of the interveners as being self-serving, being designed to further their own commercial interests. Well, members of the Tribunal, no doubt it is - as Asda, indeed, readily acknowledges and explains. But, coming from Tesco, the suggestion that you should dismiss or discount the submission of a large grocery retailer because it is motivated by commercial interests, well, that is, if I may say so, a rather bold - indeed, original - submission. Is the Tribunal really being asked to imagine that in bringing these expensive proceedings Tesco is not similarly motivated by commercial interest? Indeed, their skeleton, one notes, goes even further. In the core bundle you have the Tesco skeleton at Tab 4, sub-tab A. Right at the end, at the last page,

p.45, at para. 149, Tesco says about the interveners, in saying their statements are of little value,

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

"They are not motivated by a desire to promote the public good". Well, sir, if that is the approach that Tesco urges upon the Tribunal, I can truly say that there is only one party before you that is motivated by the desire to promote the public good -- indeed, mandated to promote the public good, and that is our client, the Competition Commission. It is quite wrong to say, as they go on to assert, "Well, the interveners are just offering bare assertions". Indeed, the Marks and Spencer statement of intervention includes specific material regarding its expansion plans that are so commercially confidential that they have been redacted. I have not seen them. I leave that point to be developed by their respective counsel.

Mr. Green made great play with one paragraph in our defence which shows that the 12 13 Commission did not know whether new entry would occur. That is para. 102. You will 14 remember that - we came back to it again and again. The defence is at Tab 2 of this 15 bundle. It is discussing economic benefit, but he says that it applies here because the 16 Commission is saying that it does not know whether new entry would occur. Mr. Green 17 said, "Well, how can the Commission say", he asked rhetorically, "that it is self-evident 18 that entry will occur when it has got not the faintest idea as to the benefit that the test might 19 bring?" With respect, that is completely mis-conceived. Could you turn to the bottom of 20 the previous page, p.33 of the defence? This discussion is under the heading 21 'Quantification of the Benefit'. It is referring to this, as you see from para 101,

> "The Commission made clear in its Provisional Decision on remedies that it had not, and could not, quantify the benefit arising in the future from the application of the competition test:

'It is clearly not possible for us to assess the scale of the detriment that would result from the emergence of local market concentration in the future. However, since our view is that local market concentration adversely affect[s] competition, we consider it likely that local market concentration that would emerge in the future absent our remedies would generate a significant consumer detriment".

In other words, this is dealing with a preventative aspect of the test - namely, areas that are not currently highly concentrated, but, in the absence of the competition test would become highly concentrated - the emergence in the future.

1	What para. 102, below, is saying is, "Well, regards that benefit, that is something the
2	Commission could not calculate". Well, I will come back to that when I deal with benefits.
3	Then he goes on in para. 103,
4	"In contrast, data was available to the Commission on average revenue and costs
5	figures and on the markets which are currently highly concentrated, enabling it to
6	estimate the profits currently being urged by larger grocery stores in existing
7	highly concentrated markets, which would not be earned in the presence of an
8	additional competitor store within a ten-minute drive-time".
9	So, para. 102 is not dealing at all with the question of whether, where in a present highly
10	concentrated market an incumbent is blocked from expansion, a new entrant is likely to
11	come in. That is just not the point being addressed there. It is of no relevance to this.
12	So, I come, sir, to the LPA override, or safety valve.
13	PROFESSOR PICKERING: Mr. Roth, just before you move on - and I apologise because I am
14	sure this is in the data - can we just clarify the basis on which facia are identified and
15	intended to be identified? We obviously recognise that there are the facia of the major
16	groups. But, could you just clarify how far down the list is the count of facia intended to
17	go, and also what is the position regarding different facia in terms of reflection of different
18	styles of retailing by the same group
19	MR. ROTH: On the second part of that question, I think this concerns only large grocery stores
20	which are caught by the test. There is no suggestion in the report that within the same
21	facia, once you are in the category of large grocery supermarkets, there are different styles
22	within the same facia. One knows about the smaller stores - the convenience stores - that
23	are operated by the same groups
24	PROFESSOR PICKERING: They would not be caught by the test.
25	MR. ROTH: I believe that is right (After a pause): No, they are not caught.
26	PROFESSOR PICKERING: Thank you for clarifying that.
27	MR. ROTH: It is only either a new store that is over 1,000 sq.metres or expansion of an existing
28	store that is either already over 1,000 or the expansion will take it to be over 1,000.
29	PROFESSOR PICKERING: If I were running one of these major groups and was constrained by
30	the 60 percent and the other facia counts and decided to introduce another facia, a variant,
31	would I still count as part of my original facia?
32	MR. ROTH: Yes, I understand the question. Can I just take instructions? (After a pause): I
33	am told it would count as the same facia, even if it is given a different name.
34	PROFESSOR PICKERING: It is group ownership.

2PROFESSOR PICKERING: Thank you. That is helpful.3MR. ROTH: Otherwise, of course, there would be a very easy way.4PROFESSOR PICKERING: Precisely.5THE PRESIDENT: I am sure you are going to deal with this, the rationale for the remedy and the benefit, as it were, but the distinction you draw in answering Mr. Green's point about para.102 is the preventive approach, the effect of the remedy on avoiding, preventing, further concentration of markets where they do not exist already and any effect that the remedy might have in relation to markets that are already concentrated.10MR. ROTH: Yes, and all 102 is saying is that that aspect, because this is answering a criticism, you could have quantified the benefit, which I will have to come back to, is something you cannot do for the potential future.13THE PRESIDENT: Forgive me now, the answer may be obvious, but is the remedy aimed at both situations?14both situations?15MR. ROTH: Yes.16THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation.17MR. ROTH: Yes.18eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated.23THE PRESIDENT: I was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that?24MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that und	1	MR. ROTH: It is group ownership, yes, but only the large sites.
4 PROFESSOR PICKERING: Precisely. 5 THE PRESIDENT: I am sure you are going to deal with this, the rationale for the remedy and the benefit, as it were, but the distinction you draw in answering Mr. Green's point about para.102 is the preventive approach, the effect of the remedy on avoiding, preventing, further concentration of markets where they do not exist already and any effect that the remedy might have in relation to markets that are already concentrated. 10 MR. ROTH: Yes, and all 102 is saying is that that aspect, because this is answering a criticism, you could have quantified the benefit, which I will have to come back to, is something you cannot do for the potential future. 11 THE PRESIDENT: Forgive me now, the answer may be obvious, but is the remedy aimed at both situations? 16 MR. ROTH: Yes. 16 THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation. 17 MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated. 21 THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? 23 MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that u	2	PROFESSOR PICKERING: Thank you. That is helpful.
 THE PRESIDENT: I am sure you are going to deal with this, the rationale for the remedy and the benefit, as it were, but the distinction you draw in answering Mr. Green's point about para.102 is the preventive approach, the effect of the remedy on avoiding, preventing, further concentration of markets where they do not exist already and any effect that the remedy might have in relation to markets that are already concentrated. MR. ROTH: Yes, and all 102 is saying is that that aspect, because this is answering a criticism, you could have quantified the benefit, which I will have to come back to, is something you cannot do for the potential future. THE PRESIDENT: Forgive me now, the answer may be obvious, but is the remedy aimed at both situations? MR. ROTH: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation. MR. ROTH: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation. MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated. THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanis	3	MR. ROTH: Otherwise, of course, there would be a very easy way.
 the benefit, as it were, but the distinction you draw in answering Mr. Green's point about para.102 is the preventive approach, the effect of the remedy on avoiding, preventing, further concentration of markets where they do not exist already and any effect that the remedy might have in relation to markets that are already concentrated. MR. ROTH: Yes, and all 102 is saying is that that aspect, because this is answering a criticism, you could have quantified the benefit, which I will have to come back to, is something you cannot do for the potential future. THE PRESIDENT: Forgive me now, the answer may be obvious, but is the remedy aimed at both situations? MR. ROTH: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation. MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated. THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report i	4	PROFESSOR PICKERING: Precisely.
7para.102 is the preventive approach, the effect of the remedy on avoiding, preventing, further concentration of markets where they do not exist already and any effect that the remedy might have in relation to markets that are already concentrated.10MR. ROTH: Yes, and all 102 is saying is that that aspect, because this is answering a criticism, you could have quantified the benefit, which I will have to come back to, is something you cannot do for the potential future.11THE PRESIDENT: Forgive me now, the answer may be obvious, but is the remedy aimed at both situations?15MR. ROTH: Yes.16THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation.17MR. ROTH: Yes.18eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated.23THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that?24MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you.25MR. ROTH: What I was going to ado, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you.26In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because th	5	THE PRESIDENT: I am sure you are going to deal with this, the rationale for the remedy and
8Further concentration of markets where they do not exist already and any effect that the9remedy might have in relation to markets that are already concentrated.10MR. ROTH: Yes, and all 102 is saying is that that aspect, because this is answering a criticism,11you could have quantified the benefit, which I will have to come back to, is something you12cannot do for the potential future.13THE PRESIDENT: Forgive me now, the answer may be obvious, but is the remedy aimed at14both situations?15MR. ROTH: Yes.16THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation.17MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is18eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which19is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly20concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated.21the RESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed22in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that?23MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back24to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you.25MR. ROTH: What I is an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come24back to that, if that is neveral places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is25concentrated there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket	6	the benefit, as it were, but the distinction you draw in answering Mr. Green's point about
 remedy might have in relation to markets that are already concentrated. MR. ROTH: Yes, and all 102 is saying is that that aspect, because this is answering a criticism, you could have quantified the benefit, which I will have to come back to, is something you cannot do for the potential future. THE PRESIDENT: Forgive me now, the answer may be obvious, but is the remedy aimed at both situations? MR. ROTH: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation. MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated. THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become	7	para.102 is the preventive approach, the effect of the remedy on avoiding, preventing,
 MR. ROTH: Yes, and all 102 is saying is that that aspect, because this is answering a criticism, you could have quantified the benefit, which I will have to come back to, is something you cannot do for the potential future. THE PRESIDENT: Forgive me now, the answer may be obvious, but is the remedy aimed at both situations? MR. ROTH: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation. MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated. THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	8	further concentration of markets where they do not exist already and any effect that the
11you could have quantified the benefit, which I will have to come back to, is something you cannot do for the potential future.12THE PRESIDENT: Forgive me now, the answer may be obvious, but is the remedy aimed at both situations?14both situations?15MR. ROTH: Yes.16THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation.17MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated.23THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that?25MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you.28In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if <br< td=""><td>9</td><td>remedy might have in relation to markets that are already concentrated.</td></br<>	9	remedy might have in relation to markets that are already concentrated.
12cannot do for the potential future.13THE PRESIDENT: Forgive me now, the answer may be obvious, but is the remedy aimed at14both situations?15MR. ROTH: Yes.16THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation.17MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is18eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which19is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly20concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated21becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per22cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated.23THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed24in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that?25MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back26to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come27back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you.28In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will29not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As30the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is31clear, certain and easy to apply, because the	10	MR. ROTH: Yes, and all 102 is saying is that that aspect, because this is answering a criticism,
13THE PRESIDENT: Forgive me now, the answer may be obvious, but is the remedy aimed at both situations?14both situations?15MR. ROTH: Yes.16THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation.17MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly 	11	you could have quantified the benefit, which I will have to come back to, is something you
14both situations?15MR. ROTH: Yes.16THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation.17MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is18eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which19is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly20concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated21becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per22cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated.23THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed24in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that?25MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back26to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come27back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you.28In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will29not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As30the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is31clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from32that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if <td>12</td> <td>cannot do for the potential future.</td>	12	cannot do for the potential future.
15MR. ROTH: Yes.16THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation.17MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is18eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which19is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly20concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated21becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per22cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated.23THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed24in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that?25MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back26to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come27back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you.28In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will29not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As30the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is31clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from32that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if33they are caught or if an	13	THE PRESIDENT: Forgive me now, the answer may be obvious, but is the remedy aimed at
 THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation. MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated. THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	14	both situations?
 MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated. THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	15	MR. ROTH: Yes.
 eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated. THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	16	THE PRESIDENT: Competitive, and it is designed to cure the existing situation.
 is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated. THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	17	MR. ROTH: It is designed to prevent, which it will have with immediate effect, once it is
 concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated. THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	18	eventually adopted, and it will have that effect in two respects. One is that it stops, which
 becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated. THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	19	is what 102 is saying, a market that is not presently highly concentrated becoming highly
 cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated. THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	20	concentrated. Secondly, it will stop a market that is probably highly concentrated
 THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	21	becoming more concentrated, the market where it is over 60 per cent going to an 80 per
 in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that? MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	22	cent share. Thirdly, it will facilitate new entry in markets that are highly concentrated.
 MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	23	THE PRESIDENT: It was that third point that Mr. Green, as I recall, claimed was not developed
 to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	24	in the Report and could not easily be found. Can you point us to that?
 back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you. In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	25	MR. ROTH: What I was going to do, but I can change the order if you wish, was to come back
In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that	26	to that under "Is it an effective remedy?" and deal first with the LPA. I will then come
 not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	27	back to that, if that is acceptable. Thank you.
 the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	28	In saying that in general terms there is no basis for assuming that another supermarket will
 31 clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from 32 that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if 33 they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	29	not come in because the competition test is, and is very deliberately, a mechanistic test. As
 that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that 	30	the Commission states in several places in the Report it was seeking to set out a test that is
33 they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that	31	clear, certain and easy to apply, because there are obvious benefits and efficiencies from
	32	that, including that it should become largely self-policing and then the retailers will know if
34 means for their opportunities.	33	they are caught or if anybody else is caught, whether their rival is caught and what that
	34	means for their opportunities.

1 Like any mechanistic test there will obviously be cases where a development that should be 2 blocked on a thorough analysis of the local market and the particular local market 3 conditions might pass the test and get through, as it were, and go ahead. Similarly, there will be cases where something will be blocked by the competition test and yet another 4 5 retailer will not undertake the development. That is why the LPA override is important. Mr. Green stressed the fact that the Commission say, "This is to apply only in exceptional 6 7 cases". Indeed they do, consistently with the rationale underlying the development of the 8 test that in the generality of cases where a development is considered to bring benefits in 9 terms of meeting demand. Another retailer would undertake that development, given the 10 dynamic nature of the market and the companies one is dealing with. Since it is a single clear test applied right across the country and there will be local variations, so the 11 Commission recognises that there are exceptions which the local planning authority is best 12 13 placed to assess. That is what 11.53, where the override is set out in the reasons, says. 14 They say it should be a truly exceptional case. 15 THE PRESIDENT: 11.54 shows it is intended to be quite a high hurdle, is it not? 16 MR. ROTH: Yes, absolutely. 17 THE PRESIDENT: Because they have got to prove a negative, they have got to make out a 18 convincing case why another retailer would not be prepared to take on the project, and that 19 may involve some market testing. 20 MR. ROTH: Absolutely, it is no good just coming along and saying, "We are willing to do this, 21 nobody else is, so please can we have planning permission although the OFT has said or is 22 about to say, or we know they are going to say, that we have over 60 per cent". That will 23 not do. They have got to do more than that. If that would do there would be a very easy 24 way to drive a coach and horses through the test. Equally, a planning authority is not just 25 going to accept a statement from another retailer saying, "Oh, yes, we would do it", they 26 will want some details of where and when, and so on, so they will have to test the situation 27 and assess whether it is right. 28 The test was designed, the override, having regard to one of the objections that Tesco put 29 in its submissions on the proposed competition test, as you can see at 11.19. 30 "Tesco, on the other hand, was strongly opposed to a competition test. It did not 31 think that we had identified an AEC that justified a competition test (which it 32 referred to as a 'local growth cap'). Tesco also considered that a competition test 33 would not address the feature of the market we had identified as giving rise to this 34 AEC. Tesco said that a mechanistic competition test would:

1 - be anti-competitive and wrong in principle; 2 - lead to less investment and fewer stores in marginal areas where other retailers 3 would not develop despite the existence of significant public policy benefits." It is in recognition of that there will be the marginal areas that the LPAs are given, but 4 5 under, yes, strict conditions of how it can be applied, so that it cannot be used just to effectively water down the whole operation of the test that is designed to address the AEC, 6 7 and that it is there. 8 Then also I think there is the third bullet from the end of that paragraph: 9 "Limit LPAs' ability to approve developments which would benefit customers and 10 communities such as regeneration schemes." There is another objection being put that it may be that the supermarket is part of a wider 11 scheme that will bring inner city benefits, and if you block it those benefits will be 12 13 prevented, and so the LPA is left with the potential for assessing that and then overriding the test and saying, "Yes, the OFT is satisfied this will increase concentration in a highly 14 15 concentrated market, but nonetheless it can go ahead". 16 These retailers are all well used to dealing with local planning authorities. They have 17 already got to work with the needs test – it may in future be abolished, but they have been 18 working with it for a long time – and satisfy the authority that there is demand. 19 What one is envisaging is that an LPA which is dealing with a particular application in its 20 locality, it gets the certificate from the OFT saying, "This is an area of high concentration", 21 it has got the Competition Commission report saying what is the effect on the local store 22 offering in areas of high concentration, and they will have to test and make sure that no 23 other retailer would undertook a similar development. Also it has to publish its reasoning. 24 I think it is hardly a criticism that the LPA has to publish its reasoning rather than keeping 25 it secret. All this takes place as part of the planning process. Yes, the Competition 26 Commission thought this is very much an exceptional case. That is because the 27 Competition Commission thought that in the great majority of cases another retailer will 28 undertake a development. It is entirely consistent with the whole way it approached it, but 29 there is that safety valve put in. 30 Then one asks, taking it all together, is this an effective remedy to the AEC and the 31 customer detriment which the Commission has identified? That, I think, goes with 32 Mr. Green's over time point and goes with also Mr. Mather's question: "How far is that the effect of the remedy indicated in the Report?" because that was all conceded. What the 33 34 Competition Commission had to do, having identified the adverse effect on competition,

1 having found the customer detriments that result from that AEC, then to say what are the 2 possible remedies that one should consider to deal with that? How would they work? 3 One remedy that it considered was the remedy of divestment, because that is a fairly simple remedy in one sense. You have a highly concentrated market, in those highly concentrated 4 5 markets where you have multiple stores in single ownership – it obviously does not help where you have not – but in those, and I think there were over 50 of them where that is the 6 7 situation, a direct and rapid means to reduce concentration is divestiture. So they 8 considered: is that the approach that should be taken? That is 11.263 under the heading: 9 "Multiple trading stores": 10 "11.263 The most direct means by which we could address the 57 stores in highly-

concentrated local markets where one (or more) grocery retailer owns or controls more than one trading grocery store is by requiring the occupancy of (at least) one of the multiple stores by another retailer which would increase the degree of competition in the local market."

The next paragraph considers leasing and they say that is ineffective. 11.265:

11

12

13

14

15

34

"We explored the question of whether compulsory divestiture of one or more of 16 17 its stores in a market by the strongest grocery retailer in that market would be an 18 appropriate remedy. We considered the costs that the retailers would incur as a 19 result of any such divestitures. In most of these cases we would expect vigorous 20 competition from other grocery retailers to acquire any divested stores and would 21 expect the vendor to achieve the full market price. The purchase price may be 22 less than the store was worth to the vendor, as it would not include any premium 23 for expected monopoly rents, but this is precisely the problem we would wish to 24 address and it is not something we consider we should take into account. 25 However, we recognise that divestiture represents a very significant intervention 26 in property rights." 27 11.266 We also believe that there is a significant difference between store 28 divestitures and the other remedies we decided to pursue in relation to highly-29 concentrated local markets. Whilst our other remedies will ensure that grocery 30 retailers have the opportunity to enter a market to establish a new competing grocery store in the future ..." 31 32 i.e. facilitate entry -33 "... store divestitures involve the transfer of ownership of an existing trading

59

store. In our view such a transfer could have a disruptive effect on consumers in

the short term. Those customers who have chosen to shop at the divested store and who are familiar with that store will either find their store operated by another retailer or will have to find an alternative store to continue shopping with the same retailer."

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

11.627 In Section 6 we identified two effects resulting from highly-concentrated markets. The first effect relates to a lower standard of retail offer in the local markets themselves, and the second relates to the weakening of those components of the retail offer, such as price, that retailers choose to apply uniformly across all the local markets in which they are present.. We believe that the second of these effects will be effectively addressed by the package of remedies we decided to pursue in respect of existing and future controlled landsites (together with the inclusion of the competition test in the planning regime and the requirement on large grocery retailers to notify acquisitions of existing stores in excess of 1,000 sq. metres). We decided that the gravity and prevalence of our AEC finding in relation to these markets in respect of the first effect is not sufficient to justify a divestiture remedy.

11.268 Divestitures would represent a significant intervention in property rights, as well as being disruptive to consumers. We do not believe such an intervention is supported by the gravity and prevalence of the AEC we found. Moreover, we note that store development is a continuing feature in grocery retailing, with the four largest grocery retailers having expanded their UK sales area by 38 per cent between 2000 and 2007. Given t his, it is our view that removing barriers to entry in highly-concentrated local markets ..."

Pausing there, that is the controlled land remedy, of course.

"... and ensuring that store developments do not exacerbate high concentration will be sufficient to address the AEC we have found in relation to highlyconcentrated markets so that there is no need for us to require store divestitures. Indeed, store divestitures in these highly-concentrated local markets would not effectively address concentration: they would constitute a very limited and oneoff intervention in a large and dynamic sector. We therefore believe that the competition test and the controlled land remedies will be more effective remedies over time than would be store divestitures."

So they are saying in other words that store divestiture is too draconian, although the
benefits are immediate and could be more easily calculated, and they would not have any

2remedy and the competition test over time will be sufficient to address the AEC "we have3found in relation to highly-concentrated markets". How does that happen? because there4is new entry into those markets, and the concentration goes down. The controlled land5remedy, of course is not only addressing existing controlled land, it also prevents further6controls and restrictions being imposed.7THE PRESIDENT: Leaving aside the preventative part of it, in that para. 11.268, it does two8things. It ensures that the store developers do not exacerbate the high concentration and9that is sufficient over time to address the AEC. Now, "address the AEC", I think the point10that is sufficient over time to address the AEC. Now, "address the AEC", it in that para, it could be 10011years; "address the AEC" does not tell you anything about how much of the AEC is going12to be addressed. Is it going to remove the majority of concentrations over time, or all of13them, or a significant percentage of them? That is the sort of pointer that, speaking for14myself, I would appreciate assistance on eventually15MR. ROTH: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment.18MR. ROTH: And I that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am19fully conscious20THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we?21MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, are we?22MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, are we?23sinilarly - and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a b	1	effect on preventing areas of high concentration arising, whereas the controlled land
 is new entry into those markets, and the concentration goes down. The controlled land remedy, of course is not only addressing existing controlled land, it also prevents further controls and restrictions being imposed. THE PRESIDENT: Leaving aside the preventative part of it, in that para. 11.268, it does two things. It ensures that the store developers do not exacerbate the high concentration and that is sufficient over time to address the AEC. Now, "address the AEC", I think the point that is made against you is that first of all "over time" can mean anything, it could be 100 years; "address the AEC" does not tell you anything about how much of the AEC is going to be addressed. Is it going to remove the majority of concentrations over time, or all of them, or a significant percentage of them? That is the sort of pointer that, speaking for myself, I would appreciate assistance on eventually MR. ROTH: Yes, indeed, Sir. I think those go to the question of quantifying the benefit, namely to what extent over time THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment. MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am fully conscious THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we? MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is." Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier – one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a Wh	2	remedy and the competition test over time will be sufficient to address the AEC "we have
5 remedy, of course is not only addressing existing controlled land, it also prevents further 6 controls and restrictions being imposed. 7 THE PRESIDENT: Leaving aside the preventative part of it, in that para. 11.268, it does two 8 things. It ensures that the store developers do not exacerbate the high concentration and 9 that is sufficient over time to address the AEC. Now, "address the AEC", I think the point 10 that is made against you is that first of all "over time" can mean anything, it could be 100 11 years; "address the AEC" does not tell you anything about how much of the AEC is going 12 to be addressed. Is it going to remove the majority of concentrations over time, or all of 13 them, or a significant percentage of them? That is the sort of pointer that, speaking for 14 myself, I would appreciate assistance on eventually 15 MR. ROTH: Yes, indeed, Sir. I think those go to the question of quantifying the benefit, namely 16 to what extent over time 17 THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment. 18 MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, are we? 20 THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing 21 MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal w	3	found in relation to highly-concentrated markets". How does that happen? because there
 controls and restrictions being imposed. THE PRESIDENT: Leaving aside the preventative part of it, in that para. 11.268, it does two things. It ensures that the store developers do not exacerbate the high concentration and that is sufficient over time to address the AEC. Now, "address the AEC", I think the point that is made against you is that first of all "over time" can mean anything, it could be 100 years; "address the AEC" does not tell you anything about how much of the AEC is going to be addressed. Is it going to remove the majority of concentrations over time, or all of them, or a significant percentage of them? That is the sort of pointer that, speaking for myself, I would appreciate assistance on eventually MR. ROTH: Yes, indeed, Sir. I think those go to the question of quantifying the benefit, namely to what extent over time THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment. MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am fully conscious THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we? MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is." Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier - one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is a	4	is new entry into those markets, and the concentration goes down. The controlled land
 THE PRESIDENT: Leaving aside the preventative part of it, in that para. 11.268, it does two things. It ensures that the store developers do not exacerbate the high concentration and that is sufficient over time to address the AEC. Now, "address the AEC", I think the point that is made against you is that first of all "over time" can mean anything, it could be 100 years; "address the AEC" does not tell you anything about how much of the AEC is going to be addressed. Is it going to remove the majority of concentrations over time, or all of them, or a significant percentage of them? That is the sort of pointer that, speaking for myself, I would appreciate assistance on eventually MR. ROTH: Yes, indeed, Sir. I think those go to the question of quantifying the benefit, namely to what extent over time THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment. MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am fully conscious THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we? MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, are we? MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is." Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier - one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This	5	remedy, of course is not only addressing existing controlled land, it also prevents further
 things. It ensures that the store developers do not exacerbate the high concentration and that is sufficient over time to address the AEC. Now, "address the AEC", I think the point that is made against you is that first of all "over time" can mean anything, it could be 100 years; "address the AEC" does not tell you anything about how much of the AEC is going to be addressed. Is it going to remove the majority of concentrations over time, or all of them, or a significant percentage of them? That is the sort of pointer that, speaking for myself, I would appreciate assistance on eventually MR. ROTH: Yes, indeed, Sir. I think those go to the question of quantifying the benefit, namely to what extent over time THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment. MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am fully conscious THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we? MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is." Similarly - and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier - one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why.	6	controls and restrictions being imposed.
 that is sufficient over time to address the AEC. Now, "address the AEC", I think the point that is made against you is that first of all "over time" can mean anything, it could be 100 years; "address the AEC" does not tell you anything about how much of the AEC is going to be addressed. Is it going to remove the majority of concentrations over time, or all of them, or a significant percentage of them? That is the sort of pointer that, speaking for myself, I would appreciate assistance on eventually MR. ROTH: Yes, indeed, Sir. I think those go to the question of quantifying the benefit, namely to what extent over time THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment. MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am fully conscious THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we? MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, are we? MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is." Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier – one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to	7	THE PRESIDENT: Leaving aside the preventative part of it, in that para. 11.268, it does two
10that is made against you is that first of all "over time" can mean anything, it could be 10011years; "address the AEC" does not tell you anything about how much of the AEC is going12to be addressed. Is it going to remove the majority of concentrations over time, or all of13them, or a significant percentage of them? That is the sort of pointer that, speaking for14myself, I would appreciate assistance on eventually15MR. ROTH: Yes, indeed, Sir. I think those go to the question of quantifying the benefit, namely16to what extent over time17THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment.18MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am19fully conscious20THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we?21MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing22with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the23reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is."24Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier -25one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a26reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers27were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they28looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of29the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White P	8	things. It ensures that the store developers do not exacerbate the high concentration and
11years; "address the AEC" does not tell you anything about how much of the AEC is going12to be addressed. Is it going to remove the majority of concentrations over time, or all of13them, or a significant percentage of them? That is the sort of pointer that, speaking for14myself, I would appreciate assistance on eventually15MR. ROTH: Yes, indeed, Sir. I think those go to the question of quantifying the benefit, namely16to what extent over time17THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment.18MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am19fully conscious20THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we?21MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing22with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the23reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is."24Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier –25one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a26reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers27were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they28looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of29the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper30that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to	9	that is sufficient over time to address the AEC. Now, "address the AEC", I think the point
12to be addressed. Is it going to remove the majority of concentrations over time, or all of13them, or a significant percentage of them? That is the sort of pointer that, speaking for14myself, I would appreciate assistance on eventually15MR. ROTH: Yes, indeed, Sir. I think those go to the question of quantifying the benefit, namely16to what extent over time17THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment.18MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am19fully conscious20THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we?21MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing22with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the23reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is."24Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier –25one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a26reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers27were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they28looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of29the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper30that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to31have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is	10	that is made against you is that first of all "over time" can mean anything, it could be 100
13them, or a significant percentage of them? That is the sort of pointer that, speaking for14myself, I would appreciate assistance on eventually15MR. ROTH: Yes, indeed, Sir. I think those go to the question of quantifying the benefit, namely16to what extent over time17THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment.18MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am19fully conscious20THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we?21MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing22with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the23reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is."24Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier –25one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a26reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers27were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they28looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of29that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to31have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is32at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the	11	years; "address the AEC" does not tell you anything about how much of the AEC is going
14myself, I would appreciate assistance on eventually15MR. ROTH: Yes, indeed, Sir. I think those go to the question of quantifying the benefit, namely16to what extent over time17THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment.18MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am19fully conscious20THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we?21MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing22with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the23reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is."24Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier –25one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a26reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers27were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they28looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of29the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper30that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to31have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is32at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the	12	to be addressed. Is it going to remove the majority of concentrations over time, or all of
 MR. ROTH: Yes, indeed, Sir. I think those go to the question of quantifying the benefit, namely to what extent over time THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment. MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am fully conscious THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we? MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is." Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier – one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the 	13	them, or a significant percentage of them? That is the sort of pointer that, speaking for
16 to what extent over time 17 THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment. 18 MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am 19 fully conscious 20 THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we? 21 MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing 22 with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the 23 reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is." 24 Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier – 25 one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a 26 reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers 27 were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they 28 looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of 29 the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper 30 that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to 31 have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is 32 at 11.24, which	14	myself, I would appreciate assistance on eventually
 THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment. MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am fully conscious THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we? MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is." Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier – one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the 	15	MR. ROTH: Yes, indeed, Sir. I think those go to the question of quantifying the benefit, namely
 MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am fully conscious THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we? MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is." Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier – one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the 	16	to what extent over time
19fully conscious20THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we?21MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing22with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the23reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is."24Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier –25one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a26reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers27were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they28looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of29the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper30that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to31have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is32at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the	17	THE PRESIDENT: And I know you are not particularly on that at the moment.
 THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we? MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is." Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier – one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the 	18	MR. ROTH: And that came over proportionality so I have not come to that, but absolutely I am
 MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is." Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier – one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the 	19	fully conscious
 with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is." Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier – one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the 	20	THE PRESIDENT: We are still on ground one, are we?
 reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is." Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier – one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the 	21	MR. ROTH: We are still on ground one, but I need to deal with those points. What I am dealing
Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier – one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the	22	with is, is it envisaging that they will be facilitating new entry? Is that indeed part of the
25one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a26reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers27were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they28looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of29the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper30that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to31have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is32at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the	23	reasoning? I am saying "yes, it clearly is."
reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the	24	Similarly – and perhaps I should have taken this first, because it is a bit earlier –
 were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the 	25	one of the first things the Commission considered is: should we recommend a
 looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the 	26	reform of the planning system generally. One remedy I think all the retailers
 the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the 	27	were saying "Yes, please. Can you make it easier to enter markets." So they
30113131have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is32at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the	28	looked at that and took into account the fact that there is this proposed reform of
 have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the 	29	the planning laws under discussion, I think the Barker Report and a White Paper
32 at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the	30	that resulted, and they also asked: "In the light of that is it really necessary to
	31	have this competition test?" and they said "Yes, it is" and one sees why. This is
33 second sentence,	32	at 11.24, which refers to the current planning and the needs test and says, in the
	33	second sentence,

"This means an LPA currently does not have the ability to consider the consequence of 'need' being met by a particular operator, according to how that particular operator may create or strengthen an area where it has a strong local market position. We discuss the 'need test' more specifically in our discussion and proposal to modify the planning system

The town centre first policy may help to promote competition insofar as it results in grocery retailers being located in close proximity to each other. However, we note that the identity of the operator, which is a key criterion in assessing the extent of competition is not taken into account in PPS6, in the town centre first policy. Nor is this proposed for England"

11 Then there are some details of that.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

"We do not consider that such a focus would evolve without our intervention. Even with the town centre first policy in place, for large grocery retailers with large grocery stores we have identified 495 highly concentrated local markets within a ten-minute drive time and 209 stores within a fifteen-minute drive-tie. We do not think we can rely on this policy alone (despite the consultation paper on PPS4 and the likely amendments to PPS6) to prevent the emergence of such areas in the future, or to encourage development which would increase competition in existing highly concentrated local markets. In order to achieve this, it is our view that a specific focus on the identity of the operator is essential". I am quite clear that is what they are trying to achieve, and that is why they say, "No, the planning development will not do that for us".

I should say perhaps that both 11.25 and the one I read before which refers to 'over time', 11.268 -- Neither of those are reasoning in the report that Tesco is seeking this Tribunal to annul. They are not the identified paragraphs in the letter from Freshfields asking what particular remedy they are seeking.

26 Now, the question of 'over time' I will come back to when I deal with benefits. However, 27 let me say this about it now: We say that the time in which remedy will take effect is a 28 classic example of a matter of judgment for the Competition Commission to decide. They 29 do not have to specify a time in which the remedy will apply. Of course, their guidance 30 says that in general they prefer remedies that work in a shorter time than a longer time. 31 That is obvious. But, they tailor the remedy to the situation and the nature of the market - a 32 point, I think, made, if I may respectfully say so, very pertinently by Professor Pickering. 33 There is no doubt that divestiture for those fifty-seven markets would work very much 34 quicker in a short-term sense. That does not mean they have got to go for divestiture. They

- can say, "No they are competing considerations". I am sure that if they had gone for divestiture, that would have been something else that would have been challenged because it is far more intrusive ----
- THE PRESIDENT: I think the point is more subtle than that, is it not, Mr. Roth, because what is said is, "Well, if you are not going for something where you can get a handle on the timing, such as that, divestment would be self-evidently immediate". But, where you adopt a different remedy such as the competition test if you are going to judge the effectiveness of that remedy to achieve what you wish to achieve, you must have, must you not, some idea of how, how much, and how soon? Are those not relevant to effectiveness?
- 10 MR. ROTH: You have to have a sense that it is going to be within a reasonable time, yes. But, I 11 do not think you have to resist any suggestion. With respect, you have to say, "This will, in seven years, mean that of the 495 areas, 313 will have become less highly concentrated, 12 or even two-thirds of them". You can say, "This will change the market dynamic and in 13 the competition that exists between supermarkets, and with the process of expansion going 14 15 on, it will lead to the matter being eroded year by year. Things will improve year by year". 16 They consider, in their judgment, as the expert body - at 11.268 - that this will be sufficient 17 over time to address the AEC that they have identified. So, it may not be required to say 18 that it will do it in five years, or three years, or ----
- 19 THE PRESIDENT: Not even a ball park?

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

MR. ROTH: It is clearly within a reasonable time, but they do not have to set out what that will
be in the way that this market is working.

PROFESSOR PICKERING: Part of competition policy guidance does tend to distinguish
 between responses in the market that would occur within two years and those responses
 that will be likely to occur but beyond two years. Different views as to the welfare benefits
 of the alternatives are expressed. So, is there ground for concern that perhaps the
 Commission has not attempted to say at least how quickly it thinks that there would be
 some material gain?

MR. ROTH: I think what it is saying is that there will be material gain year by year, but that AEC breaks down into different aspects. There is the AEC from the existing areas of high concentration. Well, that is something that will be addressed year by year as a gradual process. There is the AEC that would arise through the creation of new areas of high concentration that are not presently – well, that is addressed preventatively immediately. Different parts of the remedies come into play. The remedy on exclusivity agreements on land sites is to put a cap on five years - so that after five years on those developments you

1	can have another retailer coming in. So, in five years' time there will be an opening up of
2	further opportunities. Yes, it is in a foreseeable timeframe, but it is certainly not seeking to
3	say that within two years these 495 areas of high concentration will not be areas of high
4	concentration. In no sense is it saying that. So, one is looking at a reasonable timeframe of
5	five/ten years. One is looking ahead.
6	THE PRESIDENT: It does not say that though, does it? You are saying that, but it does not
7	actually say that anywhere.
8 1	MR. ROTH: No - because it may be 12. I am not saying that at the end of ten years
9	THE PRESIDENT: It may be one hundred. The point is that it does not actually say what it
10	means in terms of a timeframe. You are right, of course - prevention will occur
11	straightaway presumably.
12 I	MR. ROTH: Yes. What they conclude is that this will be sufficient over time to address the
13	AEC. If the criticism is that it takes too long, then one is left with there being divestiture
14	as well - which is what they consider to have a more immediate effect.
15	THE PRESIDENT: But, by 'address' you interpret that as meaning that they will deal with it all
16	- ultimately, all the existing concentration areas which are causing concern will have
17	become de-concentrated.
18 I	MR. ROTH: No, not all of them because
19	THE PRESIDENT: Apart from the exceptional matters.
20 1	MR. ROTH: Yes, apart from the exceptional matters.
21 1	PROFESSOR PICKERING: What we are perhaps saying are two things: that it would address
22	the AEC prospectively in a timeframe relative to the timeframe that the planning regime
23	necessarily involves. So, entry is going to be slower than in some other businesses because
24	there are other hurdles to go through. Perhaps also - and we have not actually used this
25	term in this case so far - the mechanism is essentially the mechanism of the invisible hand,
26	is it not? It is the profit motive of individual operators that will drive the facilitation, or
27	will benefit from the facilitation that the test is intended to offer. Is that a fair comment?
28 1	MR. ROTH: Absolutely. Absolutely, sir, yes. It would not be something the Commission could
29	do, other than divestiture sort of mandate new entry. Clearly not. It can do so here
30	because it knows that this is a market that has been growing where you have a number of
31	large sophisticated entrepreneurial supermarkets that have all been growing around the
32	country and that are looking for opportunities to grow. So, the invisible hand in this
33	market, unlike certain other markets where we know the invisible hand has rather let us
34	down recently is working.

Mr. Green said, I think this morning, you can only rely on a remedy operating over time through the working of the market when there is no barrier to entry. With respect, that is completely upside down. If there was no barrier to entry there would be no need for this remedy at all. It is because there is the barrier to entry that you need the remedy. Given that, for other reasons, the Commission has considered it should not be recommending a change in the planning regime because that serves wider purposes and social objectives, therefore it restricts its remedy to the control landsites and to this limited remedy of the competition test.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

We say that one cannot draw an inference from appendix 7.1, the famous persistency analysis, as to the time in which remedies will have an effect. Mr. Green said, look at that if nothing is going to change – because that is what is looking at what happened in highly concentrated markets without the remedies. Indeed it represents a part of exactly the situation that the remedies are being introduced to address. I think Professor Pickering, if I may say so, gave the answer to that point to Mr. Green. That is historic under the old framework. It does not tell you anything about how things would operate once you have a competition test in place and once you have the controlled landsite remedy. So it is not a predictor for what is a very changed environment, quite aside from the fact that, of course, 7.1 is only dealing with the monopoly and duopoly markets and not markets with three fascia or four fascia.

20 Mr. Green also referred in this context to para.52 of our skeleton, and that is in your bundle 21 22, our core bundle, at tab 4B. This was written in response to a submission by Tesco that 22 the competition test would cause delay in development. All that is being said in para.52 is 23 that there is no reason why, with a competition test, new store development should not 24 occur as quickly as under the existing arrangements. The clarity of the test means that the 25 grocery retailers can be expected to take into account to take it into account when planning 26 their schedule of developments. Developments that would fail the test in a particular 27 location will in all likelihood not be submitted to the planning process, while grocery 28 retailers who are not restricted by the competition test will be free to undertake 29 developments in that location, and such developments need not even take the form of new 30 sites. Demand may be met by expansions or reconfiguration of existing stores. To suggest 31 that retailers will conceive the possibility of expansion or new entry only after an 32 incumbent retailer's development has been blocked is implausible naïve. In other words, 33 we are meeting his argument that this is going to cause a lot of delay because you have to 34 have one retailer who puts in an application and gets blocked by the competition test and

then another retailer, seeing that that application has been blocked, then says, "Ah, great", 2 and develops its plans for development in that location. We say that is not realistically how 3 things are going to happen. It has nothing to do with the issue of the over time point, it is dealing with a quite different point. 4

1

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

I am sorry, I have slightly jumped out of order, but I am going to deal with the question of the suggestion that there should be general remedies to the planning regime. I dealt with the consideration by the Commission of whether the government's anticipated proposals meant that a competition test was not necessary and why they said no. There was also the proposal from the retailers as to why they did not change the planning regime generally. That is at paras.11.133 to 11.135. 11.135 says:

> "We recommend that LPAs take greater account of competition in their development plans. We decided not to recommend any specific changes to the planning system (beyond the competition test). We are concerned that there is a risk of unintended consequences that could arise from interfering more than is necessary with an area of policy that has specific and well-defined social objectives and which is itself subject to a process of public consultation and reform. It is important to note that in choosing and designing our remedies in relation to the planning regime, we have taken account of the reforms proposed in the Planning White Paper. Our remedies are additional to those reforms and do not preclude any of the reforms proposed in the Planning White Paper in any way."

That is also something that the Commission took into account.

So we say that within that margin of appreciation in considering, is this as comprehensive a remedy as is reasonable and practicable, that is something that the Commission was well entitled to decide and conclude. It cannot be said to be irrational. It took into account the situation of suggested monopoly markets, it took into account the question of minimum economic size, it taken into account prospects for entry.

28 So I come to proportionality. I want to deal with that under four heads: first, to ask what is 29 the relevant legal principle; secondly, does that principle oblige the Commission to carry 30 out an impact assessment or cost benefit analysis, or whatever one wants to call it, of the 31 competition test; thirdly, was the relevant principle correctly applied here; and fourth, in 32 any event, could the benefit of the competition test have been quantified in a meaningful 33 way on the information the Commission has. That is the schedule that Mr. Green handed 34 up this morning.

1	I start with the relevant legal principle, and I do that because we say that it is very
2	important to appreciate at the outset how proportionality comes to be engaged in this case,
3	because that affects the substance. That affects the way the proportionality applies, and the
4	degree of scrutiny that it involves. In the notice of application Tesco put this in terms of
5	human rights. It is in your core bundle 22, tab 1 – p.14, para.20:
6	"Planning rules are prima facie interferences with rights of property protected by the
7	European Convention on Human Rights Pine Valley Developments Ltd. V Ireland (1991)
8	14 EHRR 319. Any Commission recommendation to alter planning permission must
9	therefore be proportionate. It must be (i) rationally connected to the objective which it
10	seeks to achieve; (ii) limited to what is necessary for the attainment of that objective; and
11	(iii) attended by no disadvantages other than those which are acceptable having regard to
12	the value of the objective. The review court is bound to scrutinise the recommendation
13	carefully to ensure that it is."
14	We dispute that this is anything to do with human rights, or that that sort of scrutiny
15	applies. Pine Valley was indeed a planning case, but in the present case the competition test
16	no human rights or fundamental rights of Tesco are engaged by contrast with the situation
17	in <i>Pine Valley</i> and if I could ask the Tribunal to please be given a copy of that judgment.
18	(Document handed to the Tribunal)
19	This is a judgment of the European Court of Human Rights, following an opinion from the
20	Commission. A case against Ireland concerning land development, just picking up the
21	beginning of the headnote on the cover page:
22	"The first applicant [Pine Valley] purchased a plot of land in 1978, relying on an
23	existing grant of outline planning permission for industrial development. Detailed
24	planning permission was originally refused by the planning authorities on the
25	ground the property was part of a planned green belt. In May 1981 this decision
26	was overturned by the courts on appeal by the first applicant. In July 1981, the
27	first applicant [Pine Valley] sold the property to the second applicant"
28	That is, I think, Healey Developments –
29	" which was owned by the third applicant [Mr. Healey]. The original grant of
30	outline planning permission was held by the Irish Supreme Court in February
31	1982 to have been ultra vires and nullity ab initio since it was contrary to the
32	relevant legislation. The applicants also believed the refusal of planning
33	permission was not reversed by the Local Government (Planning and
34	Development) Act 1982 which validated grants of planning permission

1	irrespective of the earlier legislation. Their belief was confirmed by an obiter
2	dictum from the Supreme court. The applicants claim the Supreme Court's
3	decision and the non-application of the 1982 Act violated Article 1 of Protocol
4	No.1 to the Convention"
5	and various other violations were also alleged.
6	If one goes to p.333 in the Report, just for convenience because it sets out the text of
7	Article 1 of Protocol 1, the property right, at para. 49 – a familiar provision but just to
8	remind oneself:
9	"Every natural or legal person is entitled to the peaceful enjoyment of his
10	possessions. No one shall be deprived of his possessions except in the public
11	interest and subject to the conditions provided for by law and by the general
12	principles of international law.
13	The preceding provisions shall not, however, in any way impair the right of a
14	State to enforce such laws as it deems necessary to control the use of property in
15	accordance with the general interest or to secure the payment of taxes or other
16	contributions or penalties."
17	That is the Article. Then in the judgment, going right on to p.354:
18	"II Alleged violation of Article 1 of Protocol No. 1."
19	The applicants submitted that, as a result of the Supreme Court's decision holding
20	the outline planning permission to be invalid, coupled with the respondent State's
21	alleged failure to validate that permission retrospectively, or its failure to provide
22	compensation for the reduction in value of their property, they had been victims of
23	a breach of Article 1"
24	I am sorry, it is set out here as well.
25	"A. Whether there was an interference with the right of the applicants", and the court sets
26	out the first question: whether they ever enjoyed a right to develop the land? They said
27	that they did and the fact that it was void <i>ab initio</i> does not change that.
28	Then over the page, para.53:
29	"The applicants accepted the Commission's view there had been no interference
30	with the rights of Pine Valley since it had sold the land in question before the
31	Supreme Court's decision in the first Pine Valley case with the result that losses
32	were borne by the other applicants.
33	Whilst the existence of a violation is conceivable even in the absence of
34	detriment, the Court concurs in the result. Pine Valley had parted with ownership

1	of the land without retaining any right there over that was protected by Article 1
2	of Protocol No. 1. That provision, whether taken alone or in conjunction with
3	Article 14 of the Convention, therefore did not apply to this applicant."
4	So that is the first applicant, Pine Valley. Then para. 54:
5	"The Court thus concludes there was an interference with the right of Healey
6	Holdings (the second applicant) and Mr. Healey (the third applicant) to the
7	peaceful enjoyment of their possessions.
8	This conclusion not affected by three other points on which the Government
9	relied."
10	Then:
11	"55. The applicants contended that the interference in question, by annulling the
12	outline planning permission, constituted a 'deprivation' of possessions, within the
13	meaning of the second sentence of the first paragraph of Article 1 of Protocol No.
14	1. The Commission, on the other hand, saw it as a 'control of the use of property'
15	within the meaning of the second paragraph of that provision.
16	56. There was no formal expropriation of the property in question, neither, in the
17	Court's view, can it be said there was a <i>de facto</i> deprivation. The impugned
18	measure was basically designed to ensure the land was used in conformity with
19	the relevant planning laws and the title remained vested in Healey Holdings,
20	whose powers to take decisions concerning the property are unaffected. Again,
21	the land was not left without any meaningful alternative use, for it could have
22	been farmed or leased. Finally, although the value of the site was substantially
23	reduced, it was not rendered worthless, as evidenced by the fact it was
24	subsequently sold in the open market.
25	Accordingly as, for example, in Fredin v Sweden the interference must be
26	considered as a control of the use of property falling within the scope of the
27	second paragraph in Article 1."
28	and then they go on to say that conformity with planning legislation and there was no
29	violation of the second paragraph of Article 1."
30	So that was a case where what happened was land had planning permission and was
31	purchased by Healey Holdings and Mr. Healey, with planning permission and then
32	subsequently after they got it with planning permission there was then that judgment that
33	set the planning permission aside, and so they lost value in the land which they had,
34	namely, because the land had the planning permission and therefore there was an

1	interference within the second paragraph of Article 1, albeit there was then held to be no
2	violation because it was under pursuant to planning legislation.
-3	Here, the competition test does not even get past the first hurdle, there is no interference.
4	This is not encroaching on any existing grant of planning permission; it is an additional
5	provision for planning applications for the future, and no property owner has either a
6	fundamental right to be granted planning permission or indeed a legitimate expectation that
7	the basis for the planning regime may not be changed for the future.
8	The importance of all this is that the present case, unlike <i>Pine Valley</i> , is not concerned with
9	proportionality in the context of an interference with fundamental rights when, on the
10	authorities, a strict proportionality test applies. It applies because you have to justify an
11	interference with a fundamental right, and that is a rather strong thing to do. It might have
12	been different, I can see, if divestiture had been the remedy. There you would have an
13	interference and you would get into Article 1 territory. However, one notes in Somerfield,
14	where that argument was put, it was held that, "Yes, you are within Article 1, but it is
15	justified, and so no interference".
16	But, in the present case, this is not a fundamental rights case at all. We take strong issue
17	with para. 20 of the notice of application. Here, proportionality is directed at simply
18	whether What it means is: Is there a fair balance between the competing considerations
19	of the ends and means? The court will interfere with the decision-makers' balancing in that
20	regard only if it is manifestly disproportionate. We refer in our skeleton argument at Tab
21	4(b) to the statement of principle from <i>De Smith</i> (para. 24, p.12).
22	"Proportionality as applied in the law encapsulates the concept of a 'fair balance'
23	between competing consideration of means and ends".
24	The quotation,
25	"Courts will not normally interfere with the balance of relevant considerations or
26	with the impact of the decision unless it is <i>manifestly</i> disproportionate, so here
27	too the burden of argument rests with the claimant".
28	We note in the footnote that if there is interference with a fundamental or human right, then
29	the burden is on the public authority to justify what it is doing, and there is a more intrusive
30	approach.
31	We refer also in the next paragraph to community law where it has been developed. This is
32	the ex parte Fedesa case. The quotation is from para. 13. It is perhaps convenient to take
33	them here.
	1
1	"By virtue of that principle, the lawfulness of the prohibition of an economic
----	---
2	activity is subject to the condition that the prohibitory measures are appropriate
3	and necessary in order to achieve the objectives legitimately pursued by the
4	legislation in question; when there is a choice between several appropriate
5	measures recourse must be had to the least onerous, and the disadvantages caused
6	must not be disproportionate to the aims pursued".
7	Again, that case, the ECJ, which concerns the Common Agricultural Policy, said the
8	measure can be impugned on proportionality grounds only if it is 'manifestly
9	disproportionate'.
10	THE PRESIDENT: That was because in those cases the Commission had such a key position in
11	relation to all the complex agricultural
12	MR. ROTH: Indeed, yes.
13	THE PRESIDENT: It is interesting because everyone accepts that proportionality applies. I
14	think Mr. Green said that it came in as part of reasonableness. You accept that it does
15	apply. But, the quote from <i>De Smith</i> is very brief, and it does not provide much in the way
16	of explanation as to precisely what kind of proportionality, or whether one
17	MR. ROTH: Yes. We all accept it applies, but then the question is: Well, what does it actually
18	mean? Then one looks and asks: What actually does that test break down to? The point I
19	am making is that actually it means different things in different contexts. One can bandy
20	the word around - 'proportionality' - but it has been developed in a very structured way
21	with a strict burden on an authority that is interfering with fundamental rights.
22	THE PRESIDENT: Sure. Yes.
23	MR. ROTH: Free movement in an EC context.
24	THE PRESIDENT: I suppose if something is disproportionate It may be that it is simply a
25	relevant consideration whether something is proportionate or not. Is it effective?
26	MR. ROTH: Is it reasonable?
27	THE PRESIDENT: Although reasonableness has this connotation of irrationality which is
28	slightly more
29	MR. ROTH: Yes. I was using 'reasonable' in the colloquial sense - not Wednesbury
30	reasonableness, which is one that did not embrace proportionately.
31	THE PRESIDENT: As we have to apply judicial review principles here
32	MR. ROTH: But not the strict principles that have been developed for human rights cases.
33	THE PRESIDENT: I take your point on that. You say that it is not engaged the Convention is
34	not engaged.

MR. ROTH: The Convention is not engaged. It is not a burden on us. It must not be manifestly disproportionate. There must be a reasonable relation between means and ends. We say that that is what it means in applying s.134(4), and that it is correctly reflected in the Competition Commission's guidance because the Commission has always accepted, yes, it must be proportionate. But, they put it in a rather different way from this. We say they put it correctly as to how it should apply. Look, if you would please, at that paragraph in the authorities' bundle at Tab 21. This is the guidance of June 2003. At p.40 is para. 4.10 - 'The cost of remedies and proportionality'.

"The Commission must have regard to the reasonableness of any remedy and will aim to ensure that no remedy is disproportionate in relation to the adverse effect on competition and any adverse effects on customers [those being the criteria in s.134(4), you will recall] Part of its consideration will include an assessment of the costs of implementing a remedy, for example in disbanding or modifying a distribution system; and the costs of complying with the remedy, for example, providing the OFT with period information on prices or margins. However, the Commission must consider the wider picture. Adverse effects on competition are likely to result in a cost or disadvantage to the UK economy in general and customers in particular. Where significant, these costs might usually be expected to outweigh the costs incurred by any person on whom the remedies are imposed. If the Commission is choosing between two remedies which it considers would be equally effective, it will choose the remedy that imposes the least cost or that is least restricted".

We say that is the correct approach for the Commission to apply - assess the remedy, the costs of the remedy, as against the scale of the AEC that it is seeking to address. That is the approach that is set out in the guidance. As you appreciate of course, this is statutory guidance in the sense that it is published under s.171(3) of the Enterprise Act. I do not think there is any challenge to guidance as being wrong. The Commission can depart from its guidance, but it would need a good reason to do so. There is nothing in the guidance to suggest that proportionality requires the carrying-out of a cost benefit analysis or impact assessment, or similar, as regards evaluation of the remedy. I am not aware, in the numerous cases now of judicial review - countless cases of judicial review in the courts - dealing with proportionality in general terms that there has been held to be under the general law a requirement to carry out any sort of impact assessment by a decision-maker whose conduct is being impugned. Certainly Tesco has not cited any judicial review cases

generally. What they do rely on are two cases applying different statutory scheme where
 the terms of the statutes at issue required specifically this form of assessment of the
 measure that the regulator imposed. Then they rely on some Ofcom guidelines and they
 rely on the Green Book.

- MR. MATHER: I think Mr. Green's point was slightly different, as I understood it, in that whilst
 the De Smith point and the authorities on judicial review accept the margin of appreciation,
 which essentially is what you are describing in the balance of relevant considerations and
 the impact of the decision -- I thought his point was, rather, that unless in current
 conditions some quantification was undertaken, it would not be possible to take such a
 decision properly -- there would not be the basis on which to choose in the first place.
- MR. ROTH: Indeed, Sir, that was part of the submission he was putting. What we are saying is,
 yes, proportionality is an accepted principle, but it has never been applied to say that you
 have got to undertake some sort of quantification. It is not as rigorous a concept as that.
 Yes, the *E.On v. GEMA* case and the *Vodafone* case do impose that requirement, but for
 particular reasons under the particular statutory scheme.
- MR. MATHER: Yes, I am sure that it is clear that there are different statutes applying which
 oblige those authorities to have a more formal impact assessment. It is equally possible to
 say that the general science of regulatory decision taking has advanced significantly in this
 area in recent years. These guidelines date from 2003 and in 2007 or 2008 a body properly
 carrying out its responsibilities would go through a much more formal quantification than
 in former years.
- 22 MR. ROTH: We say, with respect, that these guidelines of 2003 and the cases on judicial review 23 have been flowing, indeed flooding, and since 2003, so that in 2006, 2007 and this year 24 there have been many such cases on proportionality, and never has it been held that under 25 the general law where you have not got a specific statutory requirement the public decision 26 maker has to engage in some sort of quantitative analysis that goes beyond what 4.10 says, 27 namely, look at the objective and the scale of the AEC and the look at the costs of the 28 measure addressed to it and you do not have to do this complex detailed assessment of each 29 particular element of the remedy. It is a point that would go, and I will come back to it, not 30 just of course to the competition test, it would go to the other remedies. It would have to 31 be evaluated applying that sort of quantitative, qualitative mixed *calculus*.
- PROFESSOR PICKERING: Paragraph 4.10 talks about costs, the costs that arise from the AEC,
 and those are to be set against the costs of implementation and compliance. If the AEC is
 not fully addressed then the benefits from the remedy are likely to be less than the costs

from the AEC originally and there is no suggestion that the costs of implementation and compliance should be assessed against the actual expected benefits rather than the overall costs of the AEC.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

11

- MR. ROTH: I think there is no such suggestion in 4.10, and one can see that if a remedy was only dealing with one little aspect of an AEC one would say that then would not be a reasonable approach. Where a remedy is seeking to address the whole of the AEC we say this is a proper approach that is being taken here.
- PROFESSOR PICKERING: Is it addressing the whole of the AEC? It is intended to address the problem of further growth of concentration in a specific defined set of market situations. It 10 is intended to facilitate a response to another aspect of the AEC, and I think part of Mr. Green's concern is that the probability of the benefits arising from the facilitation is not actually being explored in any depth. Therefore, the costs may well be exceeding the 13 likely benefits at least in that respect. Have we got an incomplete test here?
- 14 MR. ROTH: We say no, because, first of all, the costs that he suggests, which are the unmet 15 demand costs – I think that is what is being said to be the costs, not the costs that are 16 quantified and looked at in the Report, it is said to be these other costs resulting from 17 unmet demand – do not realistically arise because of the way, in fact, the market will 18 respond and the safety valve as well. We say, and here is the point, that over time it will be 19 addressing the whole of the AEC through the change in the circumstances in the market 20 place. That is how it plays out.
- 21 PROFESSOR PICKERING: Thank you. I hear what you say on that. Perhaps I might just offer 22 the observation that, as you will have gathered from my questions to Mr. Green this 23 morning, I wonder about the economic and business realism of the concept of unmet 24 demand that is addressed in the report. I do not know whether you had it in mind to offer 25 us some observations on that from your perspective at some stage in your submissions, but 26 if you did have that in mind I would be interested to hear.
- 27 MR. ROTH: I most certainly will. I think, but I will be corrected if I am wrong, that "unmet 28 demand" is not an expression that is used in the report. It certainly does not feature 29 significantly. It has been put in a lot in this case. I will come back to that point.
- 30 THE PRESIDENT: Are you going on to look at other bits of this document?
- 31 MR. ROTH: I was going to look at the basis on which it has been argued that we should have 32 carried out this more detailed assessment, the quantitative or qualitative or mixture, of 33 which I think there were four. There was the case before the Commission on appeal from

1 the Gas and Electricity Markets Authority, there was Volatione, there were the Ofcom 2 guidelines and there was the Green Book. 3 THE PRESIDENT: At some point it may be that you want to say something about what these 4 guidelines say on the effectiveness of remedies and the choice of remedies. That is 5 paras.4.13 through to 4.25, not now but at some point. 6 MR. ROTH: Yes, certainly. I wanted to turn in the same bundle to the <i>E.On v. GEMA</i> case 7 which is at tab 9. This was a rather unusual case under the regime. The Competition 8 concerned the proposals of the Gas and Electricity Markets Authority, the GEMA, to 10 modify the uniform network code governing the off-take of gas from the national 11 transmission system. Their powers were being exercised under the Utilities Act of 2000, it 12 is s.5A, and one sees that in para.2.20, p.4: 13 "Under section 5A of the Utilities Act 2000 where GEMA is proposing to do 14 anything for the purposes of, or in connection with, the carrying out of any 15 function under Part 1 of GA86, and it appears to GEMA that the proposal is 16 important according to certain criteria, GEMA must either carry out and publish 17 an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out is reasons for thinking
3THE PRESIDENT: At some point it may be that you want to say something about what these4guidelines say on the effectiveness of remedies and the choice of remedies. That is5paras.4.13 through to 4.25, not now but at some point.6MR. ROTH: Yes, certainly. I wanted to turn in the same bundle to the <i>E.On v. GEMA</i> case7which is at tab 9. This was a rather unusual case under the regime. The Competition8Commission was sitting as an appellate body, not something that it often does. This9concerned the proposals of the Gas and Electricity Markets Authority, the GEMA, to10modify the uniform network code governing the off-take of gas from the national11transmission system. Their powers were being exercised under the Utilities Act of 2000, it12is s.5A, and one sees that in para.2.20, p.4:13"Under section 5A of the Utilities Act 2000 where GEMA is proposing to do14anything for the purposes of, or in connection with, the carrying out of any15function under Part 1 of GA86, and it appears to GEMA that the proposal is16important according to certain criteria, GEMA must either carry out and publish17an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking18that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it19must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in20response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment, and one sees that at210.01 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to22proposal 1
5paras.4.13 through to 4.25, not now but at some point.6MR. ROTH: Yes, certainly. I wanted to turn in the same bundle to the <i>E.On v. GEMA</i> case7which is at tab 9. This was a rather unusual case under the regime. The Competition8Commission was sitting as an appellate body, not something that it often does. This9concerned the proposals of the Gas and Electricity Markets Authority, the GEMA, to10modify the uniform network code governing the off-take of gas from the national11transmission system. Their powers were being exercised under the Utilities Act of 2000, it12is s.5A, and one sees that in para.2.20, p.4:13"Under section 5A of the Utilities Act 2000 where GEMA is proposing to do14anything for the purposes of, or in connection with, the carrying out of any15function under Part 1 of GA86, and it appears to GEMA that the proposal is17an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking18that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it19must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in20response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment, and one sees that at232.61 on p.11:24"On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to25proposal 116V"26and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
6MR. ROTH: Yes, certainly. I wanted to turn in the same bundle to the <i>E.On v. GEMA</i> case7which is at tab 9. This was a rather unusual case under the regime. The Competition8Commission was sitting as an appellate body, not something that it often does. This9concerned the proposals of the Gas and Electricity Markets Authority, the GEMA, to10modify the uniform network code governing the off-take of gas from the national11transmission system. Their powers were being exercised under the Utilities Act of 2000, it12is s.5A, and one sees that in para.2.20, p.4:13"Under section 5A of the Utilities Act 2000 where GEMA is proposing to do14anything for the purposes of, or in connection with, the carrying out of any15function under Part 1 of GA86, and it appears to GEMA that the proposal is16important according to certain criteria, GEMA must either carry out and publish17an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking18that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it19must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in20response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment, and one sees that at232.61 on p.11:24"On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to25proposal 116V"26and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
 which is at tab 9. This was a rather unusual case under the regime. The Competition Commission was sitting as an appellate body, not something that it often does. This concerned the proposals of the Gas and Electricity Markets Authority, the GEMA, to modify the uniform network code governing the off-take of gas from the national transmission system. Their powers were being exercised under the Utilities Act of 2000, it is s.5A, and one sees that in para.2.20, p.4: "Under section 5A of the Utilities Act 2000 where GEMA is proposing to do anything for the purposes of, or in connection with, the carrying out of any function under Part 1 of GA86, and it appears to GEMA that the proposal is important according to certain criteria, GEMA must either carry out and publish an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment does not apply where a matter is urgent." GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment in relation to proposal 116V" and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
8Commission was sitting as an appellate body, not something that it often does. This9concerned the proposals of the Gas and Electricity Markets Authority, the GEMA, to10modify the uniform network code governing the off-take of gas from the national11transmission system. Their powers were being exercised under the Utilities Act of 2000, it12is s.5A, and one sees that in para.2.20, p.4:13"Under section 5A of the Utilities Act 2000 where GEMA is proposing to do14anything for the purposes of, or in connection with, the carrying out of any15function under Part 1 of GA86, and it appears to GEMA that the proposal is16important according to certain criteria, GEMA must either carry out and publish17an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking18that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it19must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in20response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment, and one sees that at232.61 on p.11:24"On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to25proposal 116V"26and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
 concerned the proposals of the Gas and Electricity Markets Authority, the GEMA, to modify the uniform network code governing the off-take of gas from the national transmission system. Their powers were being exercised under the Utilities Act of 2000, it is s.5A, and one sees that in para.2.20, p.4: "Under section 5A of the Utilities Act 2000 where GEMA is proposing to do anything for the purposes of, or in connection with, the carrying out of any function under Part 1 of GA86, and it appears to GEMA that the proposal is important according to certain criteria, GEMA must either carry out and publish an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment does not apply where a matter is urgent." GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment, and one sees that at 2.61 on p.11: "On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to proposal 116V"
10modify the uniform network code governing the off-take of gas from the national11transmission system. Their powers were being exercised under the Utilities Act of 2000, it12is s.5A, and one sees that in para.2.20, p.4:13"Under section 5A of the Utilities Act 2000 where GEMA is proposing to do14anything for the purposes of, or in connection with, the carrying out of any15function under Part 1 of GA86, and it appears to GEMA that the proposal is16important according to certain criteria, GEMA must either carry out and publish17an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking18that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it19must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in20response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment, and one sees that at232.61 on p.11:24"On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to25proposal 116V"26and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
11transmission system. Their powers were being exercised under the Utilities Act of 2000, it12is s.5A, and one sees that in para.2.20, p.4:13"Under section 5A of the Utilities Act 2000 where GEMA is proposing to do14anything for the purposes of, or in connection with, the carrying out of any15function under Part 1 of GA86, and it appears to GEMA that the proposal is16important according to certain criteria, GEMA must either carry out and publish17an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking18that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it19must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in20response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment does not apply where a21matter is urgent."22GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment, and one sees that at232.61 on p.11:24"On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to25proposal 116V"26and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
 is s.5A, and one sees that in para.2.20, p.4: "Under section 5A of the Utilities Act 2000 where GEMA is proposing to do anything for the purposes of, or in connection with, the carrying out of any function under Part 1 of GA86, and it appears to GEMA that the proposal is important according to certain criteria, GEMA must either carry out and publish an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment does not apply where a matter is urgent." GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment, and one sees that at 2.61 on p.11: "On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to proposal 116V"
 "Under section 5A of the Utilities Act 2000 where GEMA is proposing to do anything for the purposes of, or in connection with, the carrying out of any function under Part 1 of GA86, and it appears to GEMA that the proposal is important according to certain criteria, GEMA must either carry out and publish an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment does not apply where a matter is urgent." GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment, and one sees that at 2.61 on p.11: "On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to proposal 116V"
14anything for the purposes of, or in connection with, the carrying out of any15function under Part 1 of GA86, and it appears to GEMA that the proposal is16important according to certain criteria, GEMA must either carry out and publish17an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking18that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it19must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in20response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment does not apply where a21matter is urgent."22GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment, and one sees that at232.61 on p.11:24"On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to25proposal 116V"26and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
15function under Part 1 of GA86, and it appears to GEMA that the proposal is16important according to certain criteria, GEMA must either carry out and publish17an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking18that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it19must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in20response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment does not apply where a21matter is urgent."22GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment, and one sees that at232.61 on p.11:24"On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to25proposal 116V"26and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
16important according to certain criteria, GEMA must either carry out and publish17an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking18that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it19must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in20response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment does not apply where a21matter is urgent."22GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment, and one sees that at232.61 on p.11:24"On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to25proposal 116V"26and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
 an impact assessment or publish a statement setting out its reasons for thinking that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment does not apply where a matter is urgent." GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment, and one sees that at 2.61 on p.11: "On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to proposal 116V" and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
18that it is unnecessary to do so. Where GEMA publishes an impact assessment, it19must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in20response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment does not apply where a21matter is urgent."22GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment, and one sees that at232.61 on p.11:24"On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to25proposal 116V"26and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
 must provide an opportunity for interested persons to make representations in response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment does not apply where a matter is urgent." GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment, and one sees that at 2.61 on p.11: "On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to proposal 116V" and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
 20 response to it. The requirement for an impact assessment does not apply where a 21 matter is urgent." 22 GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment, and one sees that at 23 2.61 on p.11: 24 "On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to 25 proposal 116V" 26 and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
21matter is urgent."22GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment, and one sees that at232.61 on p.11:24"On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to25proposal 116V"26and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
 GEMA, accordingly, as required, did carry out an impact assessment, and one sees that at 2.61 on p.11: "On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to proposal 116V" and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
 23 2.61 on p.11: 24 "On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to 25 proposal 116V" 26 and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
 24 "On 7 February 2007, GEMA published a Final Impact Assessment in relation to 25 proposal 116V" 26 and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
 25 proposal 116V" 26 and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
26 and the point of the passage in this appeal decision on which Mr. Green relied was that the
27 Competition Commission on the appeal process was there dealing with the criticisms
28 which were directed at the impact assessment which the GEMA had carried out as it was
29 mandated to do, and that is the passage on p.48. 6.157, it is the paragraph he relied on,
30 about what that impact assessment must comprise. That is the <i>E.On v GEMA</i> case.
31 The <i>Vodafone</i> case under the next tab, 10, was an appeal against a decision of Ofcom to
32 modify the general condition that applied to mobile network operators in respect of their
33 obligations regarding number portability. So again this was a regulator's modification to
34 an existing regulatory process – that is what had happened – and it was a modification that

1in para.14 of the judgment on p.9:3"OFCOM are also under a duty, in certain circumstances, to carry out impact4assessments under section 7 of the CA 2003."5and that is a specific duty to carry out impact assessments, and if you look across the page6s.47 of the Act, that is a quite separate and specific duty from s.47 which has a general7requirement of proportionality in subsection 2(c) – tests for certifying or modifying8conditions. Do you have that?9THE PRESIDENT: Yes.10MR. ROTH: You see at 2(c) three is general proportionality, but there is also overlaid on that a11specific requirement in s.7 to carry out impact assessments. So, of course, Ofcom did carry12out an impact assessment and this was an appeal on the merits, not a Judicial Review, a full13appeal on the merits, and in examining the impact assessment which Ofcom had carried out14this Tribunal held that they had not carried it out to the requisite standard (para.126) in the15decision.16125 refers back to the <i>GEMA</i> case and the second sentence says:17"While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy18Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment19of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes."20That is existing regulatory processes are you drawing a distinction there between21"126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not22carried out to the requisite standard and does not withsta	1	required an impact assessment, under the Communications Act 2003, s.7, which is set out
4 assessments under section 7 of the CA 2003." 5 and that is a specific duty to carry out impact assessments, and if you look across the page 6 s.47 of the Act, that is a quite separate and specific duty from s.47 which has a general 7 requirement of proportionality in subsection 2(c) – tests for certifying or modifying 8 conditions. Do you have that? 9 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 10 MR. ROTH: You see at 2(c) there is general proportionality, but there is also overlaid on that a 11 specific requirement in s.7 to carry out impact assessments. So, of course, Ofcom did carry 12 out an impact assessment and this was an appeal on the merits, not a Judicial Review, a full 13 appeal on the merits, and in examining the impact assessment which Ofcom had carried out 14 this Tribunal held that they had not carried it out to the requisite standard (para.126) in the 15 decision. 16 125 refers back to the <i>GEMA</i> case and the second sentence says: 17 "While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy 18 Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment 19 of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes." 21 "126 In considering the CBA as	2	in para.14 of the judgment on p.9:
5and that is a specific duty to carry out impact assessments, and if you look across the page s.47 of the Act, that is a quite separate and specific duty from s.47 which has a general requirement of proportionality in subsection 2(c) – tests for certifying or modifying conditions. Do you have that?9THE PRESIDENT: Yes.10MR. ROTH: You see at 2(c) there is general proportionality, but there is also overlaid on that a specific requirement in s.7 to carry out impact assessments. So, of course, Ofcom did carry out an impact assessment and this was an appeal on the merits, not a Judicial Review, a full appeal on the merits, and in examining the impact assessment which Ofcom had carried out this Tribunal held that they had not carried it out to the requisite standard (para.126) in the decision.16125 refers back to the <i>GEMA</i> case and the second sentence says: "While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes."11"126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003." - and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal.125MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been describing?136MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people	3	"OFCOM are also under a duty, in certain circumstances, to carry out impact
 s.47 of the Act, that is a quite separate and specific duty from s.47 which has a general requirement of proportionality in subsection 2(c) – tests for certifying or modifying conditions. Do you have that? THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. ROTH: You see at 2(c) there is general proportionality, but there is also overlaid on that a specific requirement in s.7 to carry out impact assessments. So, of course, Ofcom did carry out an impact assessment and this was an appeal on the merits, not a Judicial Review, a full appeal on the merits, and in examining the impact assessment which Ofcom had carried out this Tribunal held that they had not carried it out to the requisite standard (para.126) in the decision. 125 refers back to the <i>GEMA</i> case and the second sentence says: "While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes." That is existing regulatory processes. "126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003." and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal. MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between modifying the planning processes or recommending that, and the matters you have been describing? MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GE</i>	4	assessments under section 7 of the CA 2003."
7requirement of proportionality in subsection 2(c) – tests for certifying or modifying conditions. Do you have that?9THE PRESIDENT: Yes.10MR. ROTH: You see at 2(c) there is general proportionality, but there is also overlaid on that a specific requirement in s.7 to carry out impact assessments. So, of course, Ofcom did carry out an impact assessment and this was an appeal on the merits, not a Judicial Review, a full appeal on the merits, and in examining the impact assessment which Ofcom had carried out this Tribunal held that they had not carried it out to the requisite standard (para.126) in the decision.16125 refers back to the <i>GEMA</i> case and the second sentence says:17"While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy a Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes."20That is existing regulatory processes.21"126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003."23which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003."24- and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal.25MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella.	5	and that is a specific duty to carry out impact assessments, and if you look across the page
8 conditions. Do you have that? 9 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 10 MR. ROTH: You see at 2(c) there is general proportionality, but there is also overlaid on that a 11 specific requirement in s.7 to carry out impact assessments. So, of course, Ofcom did carry 12 out an impact assessment and this was an appeal on the merits, not a Judicial Review, a full 13 appeal on the merits, and in examining the impact assessment which Ofcom had carried out 14 this Tribunal held that they had not carried it out to the requisite standard (para.126) in the 15 decision. 16 125 refers back to the <i>GEMA</i> case and the second sentence says: 17 "While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy 18 Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment 19 of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes." 20 "126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not 21 "126 In considering the appeal to the Tribunal. 22 earried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny 23 which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003." 24 - and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal. <	6	s.47 of the Act, that is a quite separate and specific duty from s.47 which has a general
 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. ROTH: You see at 2(c) there is general proportionality, but there is also overlaid on that a specific requirement in s.7 to carry out impact assessments. So, of course, Ofcom did carry out an impact assessment and this was an appeal on the merits, not a Judicial Review, a full appeal on the merits, and in examining the impact assessment which Ofcom had carried out this Tribunal held that they had not carried it out to the requisite standard (para.126) in the decision. 125 refers back to the <i>GEMA</i> case and the second sentence says: "While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes." That is existing regulatory processes. "126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003." - and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal. MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been describing? MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	7	requirement of proportionality in subsection 2(c) – tests for certifying or modifying
10MR. ROTH: You see at 2(c) there is general proportionality, but there is also overlaid on that a11specific requirement in s.7 to carry out impact assessments. So, of course, Ofcom did carry12out an impact assessment and this was an appeal on the merits, not a Judicial Review, a full13appeal on the merits, and in examining the impact assessment which Ofcom had carried out14this Tribunal held that they had not carried it out to the requisite standard (para.126) in the15decision.16125 refers back to the GEMA case and the second sentence says:17"While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy18Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment19of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes."20That is existing regulatory processes.21"126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not22carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny23which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003."24- and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal.25MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this29legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the29modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been29describing?20MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this29	8	conditions. Do you have that?
11specific requirement in s.7 to carry out impact assessments. So, of course, Ofcom did carry12out an impact assessment and this was an appeal on the merits, not a Judicial Review, a full13appeal on the merits, and in examining the impact assessment which Ofcom had carried out14this Tribunal held that they had not carried it out to the requisite standard (para.126) in the15decision.16125 refers back to the <i>GEMA</i> case and the second sentence says:17"While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy18Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment19of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes."20That is existing regulatory processes.21"126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not22carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny23which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003."24- and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal.25MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between26modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been27describing?28MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this29legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the30mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject31to that	9	THE PRESIDENT: Yes.
12out an impact assessment and this was an appeal on the merits, not a Judicial Review, a full13appeal on the merits, and in examining the impact assessment which Ofcom had carried out14this Tribunal held that they had not carried it out to the requisite standard (para.126) in the15decision.16125 refers back to the <i>GEMA</i> case and the second sentence says:17"While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy18Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment19of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes."20That is existing regulatory processes.21"126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not22carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny23which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003."24- and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal.25MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between26modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been27describing?28MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this29legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the30mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject31to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme32under the	10	MR. ROTH: You see at 2(c) there is general proportionality, but there is also overlaid on that a
13appeal on the merits, and in examining the impact assessment which Ofcom had carried out this Tribunal held that they had not carried it out to the requisite standard (para.126) in the decision.16125 refers back to the <i>GEMA</i> case and the second sentence says:17"While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes."20That is existing regulatory processes.21"126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003."23- and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal.24- and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal.25MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been describing?28MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella.33We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all	11	specific requirement in s.7 to carry out impact assessments. So, of course, Ofcom did carry
14this Tribunal held that they had not carried it out to the requisite standard (para.126) in the15decision.16125 refers back to the <i>GEMA</i> case and the second sentence says:17"While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy18Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment19of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes."20That is existing regulatory processes.21"126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not22carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny23which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003."24- and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal.25MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between26modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been27describing?28MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this29legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the30mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject31to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme32under the regulatory umbrella.33We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all	12	out an impact assessment and this was an appeal on the merits, not a Judicial Review, a full
15decision.16125 refers back to the GEMA case and the second sentence says:17"While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy18Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment19of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes."20That is existing regulatory processes.21"126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not22carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny23which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003."24- and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal.25MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between26modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been27describing?28MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this29legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the30mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject31to that regulatory umbrella.33We say that neither the Vodafone case nor the GEMA case tell one really anything at all	13	appeal on the merits, and in examining the impact assessment which Ofcom had carried out
 16 125 refers back to the <i>GEMA</i> case and the second sentence says: 17 "While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes." 20 That is existing regulatory processes. 21 "126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003." 24 - and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal. 25 MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been describing? 28 MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. 33 We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	14	this Tribunal held that they had not carried it out to the requisite standard (para.126) in the
 17 "While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy 18 Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment 19 of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes." 20 That is existing regulatory processes. 21 "126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not 22 carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny 23 which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003." 24 - and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal. 25 MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between 26 modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been 27 describing? 28 MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this 29 legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the 30 mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject 31 to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme 32 under the regulatory umbrella. 33 We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	15	decision.
18Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment19of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes."20That is existing regulatory processes.21"126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not22carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny23which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003."24- and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal.25MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between26modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been27describing?28MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this29legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the30mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject31to that regulatory umbrella.33We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all	16	125 refers back to the GEMA case and the second sentence says:
 of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes." That is existing regulatory processes. "126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003." - and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal. MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been describing? MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	17	"While adopted under the specific statutory framework laid down in the energy
 That is existing regulatory processes. "126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003." - and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal. MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been describing? MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	18	Act 2004, we agree with the CC's approach to analysing a regulator's assessment
 "126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003." - and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal. MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been describing? MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	19	of the costs and benefits of a proposed modification to existing processes."
 carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003." - and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal. MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been describing? MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	20	That is existing regulatory processes.
 which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003." - and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal. MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been describing? MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	21	"126 In considering the CBA as a whole, the Tribunal finds that it was not
 - and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal. MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been describing? MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	22	carried out to the requisite standard and does not withstand the level of scrutiny
 MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been describing? MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	23	which we are required to apply under section 195 of the CA 2003."
 modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been describing? MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	24	- and that is being a full merits appeal to the Tribunal.
 describing? MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	25	MR. MATHER: Just on existing processes are you drawing a distinction there between
 MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	26	modifying the planning process or recommending that, and the matters you have been
 legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	27	describing?
 mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	28	MR. ROTH: Yes, because these are regulatory processes that have been imposed under this
 to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme under the regulatory umbrella. We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	29	legislation or the other legislation that was there applied, as a regulation of the way the
 32 under the regulatory umbrella. 33 We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all 	30	mobile network operators, or the gas people, carrying out their business, they were subject
33 We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all	31	to that regulatory scheme, general conditions, and there was a modification to that scheme
	32	under the regulatory umbrella.
34 about whether an impact assessment is required of the Competition Commission in	33	We say that neither the <i>Vodafone</i> case nor the <i>GEMA</i> case tell one really anything at all
I	34	about whether an impact assessment is required of the Competition Commission in

1	carrying out its statutory duties under the Enterprise Act, save only for this, both these
2	cases show that where a regulator is required to carry out an impact assessment that is now
3	expressly set out in the governing statute by particular provision – it is particularly striking
4	in the Communications Act because there is a general proportionality provision, but still
5	there is this additional provision saying such an assessment is required. It is not left to be
6	implied under some general principle of proportionality – a principle that applies to all
7	regulators under the general law and yet that is what is being contended for here.
8	THE PRESIDENT: Well I think it is being said it really is implicit in, as comprehensive as
9	possible, and reasonable and practicable that encompassed in that you have really got to
10	look at all these things.
11	MR. ROTH: Yes, absolutely. "Comprehensive" is the solution to the AEC, but it is said that
12	reasonable and practicable encompasses by implication a requirement to carry out this sort
13	of impact assessment.
14	THE PRESIDENT: But what is it that you do not have to do that this would require you to do?
15	What is the real difference that is relevant to our case. You are recommending a pretty
16	drastic kind of across the country remedy that will actually limit how much people can do
17	by way of business expansion and so on in 24 per cent of large stores apparently. So it is
18	intended to have a cross the country effect. You would expect therefore, would you not,
19	that you would adopt as best practice some pretty rigorous assessment of what its effects
20	and costs and benefits and all the rest of it would be. Why should you be subject to any
21	lesser approach? I am just interested to know what difference it is going to make.
22	MR. ROTH: What I am resisting is the suggestion that it has to be this rather formalised process
23	that is involved in the kind of exercise
24	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I think Mr. Green backed off a bit in the end from saying that it was a
25	formalistic requirement, I think he ended up saying it was just something you would have
26	to do rather than have to do it in any particular way but that these questions would need to
27	be answered.
28	MR. ROTH: Well you have to think about what effect your remedy is going to have and you
29	have to think about what cost it will impose
30	THE PRESIDENT: Exactly.
31	MR. ROTH: upon the people who are subjected to it, and we say – and I will come to the
32	proportionality section – that that is what the Commission in fact did. But it has to go
33	further and try and work some calculations of saying: "Well, of the 24 percent of existing
34	stores, how many of those might have sought to expand in the absence of a competition

test? Of those that might have sought to expand, in how many of those areas would a new rival then come in?" That is the first element. Secondly, how many areas might a new store have been built to try and -- Where might it be so that you can draw an isochrone around it, and say, well, is it a concentrated market such as the test would bite, or not? It is not straightforward.

6 THE PRESIDENT: No. But, he says you have got a lot of information.

1

2

3

4

- 7 MR. ROTH: He does. I shall deal with that. I say, indeed, not only that, but it becomes an 8 exercise that cannot meaningfully be done to produce any sensible answer that can be 9 applied to it. As I say, I shall come back to that under my last heading. If it is right that it 10 has to be done, it has to be done, of course, not just for the competition test - though that is the focus of these proceedings - but it has to be done for the controlled landsites remedy. It 11 has to be done for the code of practice with regard to suppliers, which is another remedy 12 13 you would have seen from the report that one did not do. Indeed, it would have to be done 14 on that basis on merger remedies in merger cases. It has therefore very far-reaching 15 implications for the Commission as to the sort of work it has to carry out in these cases.
- THE PRESIDENT: It might depend upon whether things are self-evident or not, might it not? It
 all depends, I think is the answer. If something is admittedly not having any direct effect
 on anything, and it is going to have another kind of effect -- It may be that one has to look
 more closely than if the effect is obvious.
- MR. ROTH: We say the effect is obvious, but one then gets to, "Well, what is the scale of the
 effect set against the costs?" The controlled landsites it is freeing them up for other
 development. Again, you have got to start estimating to what extent it will take place.
 Sometimes it can be done more easily. Sometimes it is extremely difficult. Sometimes it
 cannot be meaningfully done.
- THE PRESIDENT: One thing we do know here is that there is a vast amount of very detailed
 work that has been done by the Commission and others on their behalf.
- MR. ROTH: The question is whether that, in looking to the future, enables one to make sensible
 estimates. That is something that I will come to.
- MR. MATHER: Just before leaving that point, can you help us -- Is there a public policy
 rationale for the distinction between the tighter regime which applies in the circumstances
 you have described and the greater flexibility you are telling us that the Competition
 Commission has? Is it because there is a narrower, more economic task in the first set of
 cases?

1	MR. ROTH: I think the rationale, in a way, is best highlighted by the passage at the beginning of
2	the Green Book saying what sort of endeavour - trying to use a neutral word - or activity
3	that kind of exercise should be applied to. The Green Book is in Bundle 4 of our bundles,
4	which is Bundle 6 of your bundles at Tab 76. This is the Treasury Green Book. Within the
5	book at p.2 (which is stamped p.3192) - 'When to use the Green Book'. One starts above -
6	'Activities covered by the Green Book'.
7	"Policy and programme development - Decisions on the level and type of
8	services or other actions to be provided, or on the extent of regulation.
9	New or replacement capital projects - Decisions to undertake a project, its scale
10	and location, timing, and the degree of private sector involvement.
11	Use or disposal of existing assets - Decisions to sell land, or other assets, replace
12	or relocate facilities or operations, whether to contract out our market test
13	services.
14	Specification of regulations - Decisions, for example, on standards for health and
15	safety, environment quality, sustainability, or to balance the costs and benefits of
16	regulatory standards and how they can be implemented.
17	Major procurement decisions - Decisions to purchase the delivery of services,
18	works or goods, usually from private sector suppliers.
19	When to use the Green Book - The Green Book will be useful for: Anyone
20	required to conduct a basic appraisal or evaluation of a policy, project or
21	programme; and people seeking to expand their knowledge in this area.
22	The guidance applies: At the start to any analysis used to support a government
23	decision to adopt a new policy, or to initiate, renew, expand or re-orientate
24	programmes or projects, which would result in measurable benefits and/or costs
25	to the public. This is the appraisal part of the process.
26	And at the finish to retrospective analysis of a policy, programme or project at
27	its completion, conclusion or revision. This is the evaluation part of the process".
28	The difference with all that from s.134 is that there you have a situation where you start by
29	looking to see - and have to look to see - if there is an adverse effect on competition. Then,
30	if you find there is an adverse effect on competition - then you pick up my submissions
31	right at the start - you have to go about finding an appropriate remedy for it, or a reasonable
32	remedy for it. So, it is not an initiation or a replacement, or a decision of the kind taken
33	here when you say, "Is there something that is worth embarking upon, or should one do
34	nothing?"

	Market failure, and so on It looks as though it is not covered in its preamble, as it were,
2	Market failure, and so on It fooks as though it is not covered in its preamble, as it were,
3	but there may be interesting areas of analogy, at any rate. Government intervention can
4	incur costs, and so on, and so forth Paragraphs 3.2 and 3.3. I think that was the bit that
5	he was looking at at one point.
6 MR	. ROTH: Yes. 3.1 is, of course, is the introduction.
7	"Before any possible action by government is contemplated, it is important to
8	identify a clear need which it is in the national interest for government to
9	address".
10	You start saying, "Is there actually a need to go and do anything at all? But, here we have
11	a situations where, under the Act, once you find the AEC you are effectively, save in that
12	theoretically possible, but in reality highly unlikely, situation, required to come in with an
13	appropriate and reasonable remedy. Now, if it is another case of market failure, one could
14	say, "No, better do nothing about it" because the remedy causes more disruption or
15	distortion to a market than all your are trying to cure. Was it Victor Bork who said that his
16	father, a chemist, developed a cure for which there was no disease? (Laughter) One wants
17	to avoid that.
18	Back in the authorities bundle - and this goes very much to the same point - Why do those
19	guidelines apply to Ofcom in this situation? - at Tab 22, para. 1.1 goes to the question that
20	is being asked,
21	"Why is Impact Assessment important? The decisions which Ofcom makes can
22	impose significant costs on our stakeholders and it is important for us to think
23	very carefully before adding to the burden of regulation. One of our key
24	regulatory principles is that we have a bias against intervention. This means a
25	high hurdle must be overcome before we regulate. If intervention is justified, we
26	aim to choose the least intrusive means of achieving our objectives, recognising
27	the potential for regulation to reduce competition. These guidelines explain how
28	Impact Assessments will be used to help us apply these principles in a transparent
29	and justifiable way."
30	They are on the background where there is a bias against intervention and you carry out the
31	assessment to see, is there a basis on which intervention can be validated? That is not the
32	approach of s.134 of the Enterprise Act. When you have found an AEC there is not a bias
33	against doing anything about it. On the contrary, the whole thrust of s.134 is that you must

2 assessments are dealing with a different governmental or public authority scenario. 3 One asks, what did the Competition Commission do here and was proportionality correctly 4 applied? They looked at the scale of the adverse effect on competition when asking, is the 5 remedy proportionate. That was substantially on just the two elements of the existing 6 effect – the local effect in terms of the PQRS, which was estimated at £105-£125 million 7 per year, and the effect on national pricing which they said was difficult to measure, but 9 in relative terms, it will translate into a significant sum in actual terms. I find it very 10 difficult to work out what it actually is, but even if it is only 0.1 per cent that will have an 11 effect of £80 million per year. 12 Although there are challenges in the witness statements from Tesco to those passages, they 13 are findings in the report that Tesco does not seek to quash. As against that, the 14 Commission looked at the burden or the cost of the remedy on those who would be 15 subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of 17 "In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care 18 to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive <t< th=""><th>1</th><th>do something about it. You must come up with a solution. That is why I say these</th></t<>	1	do something about it. You must come up with a solution. That is why I say these
4 applied? They looked at the scale of the adverse effect on competition when asking, is the 5 remedy proportionate. That was substantially on just the two elements of the existing 6 effect – the local effect in terms of the PQRS, which was estimated at £105-£125 million 7 per year, and the effect on national pricing which they said was difficult to measure, but 8 potentially very substantial. They explain that on the basis of saying, even it is very small 9 in relative terms, it will translate into a significant sum in actual terms. I find it very 10 difficult to work out what it actually is, but even if it is only 0.1 per cent that will have an 11 effect of £80 million per year. 12 Although there are challenges in the witness statements from Tesco to those passages, they 13 are findings in the report that Tesco does not seek to quash. As against that, the 14 Commission looked at the burden or the cost of the remedy on those who would be 15 subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of 17 "In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care 18 to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive 19 package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found."	2	assessments are dealing with a different governmental or public authority scenario.
 remedy proportionate. That was substantially on just the two elements of the existing effect – the local effect in terms of the PQRS, which was estimated at £105-£125 million per year, and the effect on national pricing which they said was difficult to measure, but potentially very substantial. They explain that on the basis of saying, even it is very small in relative terms, it will translate into a significant sum in actual terms. I find it very difficult to work out what it actually is, but even if it is only 0.1 per cent that will have an effect of £80 million per year. Although there are challenges in the witness statements from Tesco to those passages, they are findings in the report that Tesco does not seek to quash. As against that, the Commission looked at the burden or the cost of the remedy on those who would be subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of "Proportionality". 11.377: "In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found." Again reflecting s.134. "We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that would be effective." Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman. Then they urn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for each of t	3	One asks, what did the Competition Commission do here and was proportionality correctly
6effect – the local effect in terms of the PQRS, which was estimated at £105-£125 million7per year, and the effect on national pricing which they said was difficult to measure, but8potentially very substantial. They explain that on the basis of saying, even it is very small9in relative terms, it will translate into a significant sum in actual terms. I find it very10difficult to work out what it actually is, but even if it is only 0.1 per cent that will have an11effect of £80 million per year.12Although there are challenges in the witness statements from Tesco to those passages, they13are findings in the report that Tesco does not seek to quash. As against that, the14Commission looked at the burden or the cost of the remedy on those who would be15subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of16"Proportionality". 11.377:17"In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care18to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive19package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found."20Again reflecting s.134.21"We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to23highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that24Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.25Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.26the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the </td <td>4</td> <td>applied? They looked at the scale of the adverse effect on competition when asking, is the</td>	4	applied? They looked at the scale of the adverse effect on competition when asking, is the
7per year, and the effect on national pricing which they said was difficult to measure, but8potentially very substantial. They explain that on the basis of saying, even it is very small9in relative terms, it will translate into a significant sum in actual terms. I find it very10difficult to work out what it actually is, but even if it is only 0.1 per cent that will have an11effect of £80 million per year.12Although there are challenges in the witness statements from Tesco to those passages, they13are findings in the report that Tesco does not seek to quash. As against that, the14Commission looked at the burden or the cost of the remedy on those who would be15subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of16"Proportionality". 11.377:17"In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care18to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive19package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found."20Again reflecting s.134.21"We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to23would be effective."24Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.25Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.26the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the26scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and28then at 11.381 they note the differ	5	remedy proportionate. That was substantially on just the two elements of the existing
8 potentially very substantial. They explain that on the basis of saying, even it is very small 9 in relative terms, it will translate into a significant sum in actual terms. I find it very 10 difficult to work out what it actually is, but even if it is only 0.1 per cent that will have an 11 effect of £80 million per year. 12 Although there are challenges in the witness statements from Tesco to those passages, they 13 are findings in the report that Tesco does not seek to quash. As against that, the 14 Commission looked at the burden or the cost of the remedy on those who would be 15 subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of 16 "Proportionality". 11.377: 17 "In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care 18 to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive 19 package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found." 20 Again reflecting s.134. 21 "We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to 22 highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that 23 would be effective." 24 Then they refer to the difference over	6	effect – the local effect in terms of the PQRS, which was estimated at ± 105 - ± 125 million
9In relative terms, it will translate into a significant sum in actual terms. I find it very10difficult to work out what it actually is, but even if it is only 0.1 per cent that will have an11effect of £80 million per year.12Although there are challenges in the witness statements from Tesco to those passages, they13are findings in the report that Tesco does not seek to quash. As against that, the14Commission looked at the burden or the cost of the remedy on those who would be15subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of16"Proportionality". 11.377:17"In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care18to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive19package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found."20Again reflecting s.134.21"We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to23highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that24Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.25Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at26the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the27scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and28then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for29each of them.30Then 11.382 st	7	per year, and the effect on national pricing which they said was difficult to measure, but
10difficult to work out what it actually is, but even if it is only 0.1 per cent that will have an11effect of £80 million per year.12Although there are challenges in the witness statements from Tesco to those passages, they13are findings in the report that Tesco does not seek to quash. As against that, the14Commission looked at the burden or the cost of the remedy on those who would be15subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of16"Proportionality". 11.377:17"In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care18to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive19package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found."20Again reflecting s.134.21"We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to23highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that23would be effective."24Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.25Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at26the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the27scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and28then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for29each of them.30Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and	8	potentially very substantial. They explain that on the basis of saying, even it is very small
11effect of £80 million per year.12Although there are challenges in the witness statements from Tesco to those passages, they13are findings in the report that Tesco does not seek to quash. As against that, the14Commission looked at the burden or the cost of the remedy on those who would be15subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of16"Proportionality". 11.377:17"In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care18to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive19package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found."20Again reflecting s.134.21"We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to22highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that23would be effective."24Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.25Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at26the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the27scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and28then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for29each of them.30Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they31do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: </td <td>9</td> <td>in relative terms, it will translate into a significant sum in actual terms. I find it very</td>	9	in relative terms, it will translate into a significant sum in actual terms. I find it very
12Although there are challenges in the witness statements from Tesco to those passages, they13are findings in the report that Tesco does not seek to quash. As against that, the14Commission looked at the burden or the cost of the remedy on those who would be15subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of16"Proportionality". 11.377:17"In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care18to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive19package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found."20Again reflecting s.134.21"We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to22highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that23would be effective."24Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.25Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at26the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the27scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and28then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for29each of them.30Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they31do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more:32"The great majority of these costs com	10	difficult to work out what it actually is, but even if it is only 0.1 per cent that will have an
13are findings in the report that Tesco does not seek to quash. As against that, the14Commission looked at the burden or the cost of the remedy on those who would be15subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of16"Proportionality". 11.377:17"In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care18to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive19package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found."20Again reflecting s.134.21"We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to22highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that23would be effective."24Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.25Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at26the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the27scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and28then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for29each of them.30Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they31do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more:32"The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and	11	effect of £80 million per year.
14Commission looked at the burden or the cost of the remedy on those who would be15subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of16"Proportionality". 11.377:17"In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care18to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive19package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found."20Again reflecting s.134.21"We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to22highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that23would be effective."24Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.25Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at26the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the27scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and28then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for29each of them.30Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they31do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more:32"The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and	12	Although there are challenges in the witness statements from Tesco to those passages, they
15subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of "Proportionality". 11.377: "In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found."20Again reflecting s.134.21"We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that would be effective."24Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.25Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for each of them.30Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and	13	are findings in the report that Tesco does not seek to quash. As against that, the
 "Proportionality". 11.377: "In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found." Again reflecting s.134. "We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that would be effective." Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman. Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for each of them. Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and" 	14	Commission looked at the burden or the cost of the remedy on those who would be
 "In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found." Again reflecting s.134. "We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that would be effective." Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman. Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for each of them. Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and 	15	subjected to it. That is Chapter 11 in the Report, which is at 11.377 under the heading of
18to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive19package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found."20Again reflecting s.134.21"We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to22highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that23would be effective."24Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.25Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at26the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the27scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and28then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for29each of them.30Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they31do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more:32"The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and	16	"Proportionality". 11.377:
19package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found."20Again reflecting s.134.21"We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to22highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that23would be effective."24Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.25Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at26the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the27scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and28then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for29each of them.30Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they31do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more:32"The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and	17	"In discussing each element of our package of remedies above, we have taken care
20Again reflecting s.134.21"We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to22highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that23would be effective."24Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.25Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at26the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the27scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and28then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for29each of them.30Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they31do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more:32"The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and	18	to ensure that our chosen remedies represented the least-cost, least-intrusive
 "We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that would be effective." Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman. Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for each of them. Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and 	19	package that would be effective in addressing each of the AECs we found."
 highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that would be effective." Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman. Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for each of them. Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and 	20	Again reflecting s.134.
 would be effective." Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman. Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for each of them. Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and 	21	"We are satisfied that our remedies to address the AEC we found in relation to
 Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman. Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for each of them. Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and 	22	highly concentrated local markets rep the least-cost, least-intrusive package that
 Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for each of them. Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and 	23	would be effective."
 the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for each of them. Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and 	24	Then they refer to the difference over the Ombudsman.
 scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for each of them. Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and 	25	Then they turn in 11.379 to the position in highly concentrated local markets. They look at
 then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for each of them. Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and 	26	the scale of the adverse effect, the costs associated with each of the components and the
 each of them. Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and 	27	scope of the remedy. 11.380 looks at the scale of the effect that I have just explained, and
30Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they31do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more:32"The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and	28	then at 11.381 they note the different components of the remedy and set out the costs for
 do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more: "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and 	29	each of them.
32 "The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and	30	Then 11.382 starts on the competition test. They deal with implementation costs, and they
	31	do note at 11.385 the submission from Tesco that the test would cost very much more:
33 consumers."	32	"The great majority of these costs comprise delay costs to retailers and
	33	consumers."

1	They set out Tesco's estimates of costs that Tesco put them in table 11.2. They explain
2	how the delay costs have been calculated by Tesco in 11.386, that it would add two weeks
3	to the planning process and each appeal would take 12 months. They evaluate that in
4	considering, is that delay cost effect on consumers likely. In 11.387 they come to the view
5	it will not result in more time being required to consider planning applications. We say
6	that that is a judgment they are fully entitled to make, and within their sphere of judgment
7	that the Commission can make. So on that basis they do not think that it will have that
8	effect on either the retailers or the customers. They come down to the retailer's costs
9	which Tesco put at £9.5 to £12 million a year. Then they examine that in 11.389 and they
10	come to the figure of £5 to £6 million.
11	They also say, I should say, at 11.388:
12	"Tesco also assumed that appeals arising from the competition test would delay
13	store openings. As discussed in para.11.122, we do not regard the scope for
14	challenge as high, and we do not consider that the competition test will
15	significantly increase the time taken for planning applications to be determined."
16	Again, that is a view that they are fully entitled to come to, and indeed I do not think
17	11.122 – I will be corrected if I am wrong – is one of the findings that Tesco is seeking to
18	quash.
19	So they look at effect on consumers and retailers as costed by Tesco and say, no, they do
20	not find those costs, but they do find part of the other costs. We say that judgment is well
21	within the margin of appreciation when they look at the compliance costs.
22	On that basis they conclude that this part of the remedy is proportionate and we say that is
23	an entirely orthodox analysis in applying proportionality in accordance with their
24	guidelines, looking at the scale of the problem they are addressing and then saying, "Is the
25	effect both in terms of burden and effect on others in the market, including the consumers
26	out of proportionate to the objective that we are addressing?"
27	I see that it is just 4.30.
28	THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Roth, you are still on target, are you, for, do you say, mid-morning?
29	MR. ROTH: Yes.
30	THE PRESIDENT: We are going to start at ten, if that is convenient. Thank you very much.
31	(Adjourned until 10.00 am on Thursday, 13 th November 2008)
32	
33	
34	